

START

2323

CASE #2323

9913

I S S U E

Witness	Street	Gross	Re-D	Re-C
James McHenry	1	16		
Charles Bowen	17	82	39	
Almont Craven	21	82		
Dr. William C. Webb	57			
James McHenry rec-154			48	
George Clark	71	82		
Julie Stevens	25	19		

9913

I S S U E

Witness	Street	Gross	Re-D	Re-C
Mr. Paul Lee	101	102		
Mrs. Alice McHenry	102			
Almont Craven, residing 104	104			
Jean G. Morris	110	112		
Edward Cooper,	112			
REFUND 100 class.				
Patrick Sullivan	118	101		

CASE #2323

9913

I S S U E	Direct	Gross	Refund	Refund
Marjorie Sullivan	177	179		
Ernest Smith	180	184		
Emilia Zilka Smith	219	221		
Mildred Walker	228			

INDEX
9918

	Direct	Cross	Re-direct	Re-cross
Margorie Sullivan	177	179		
Ernest Smyth	190	194		
Pauline Ellen Smyth	219	221		
Wildred Walker	226			

CASE #2323

L N D E X
9918

Witness	Direct	Cross	Re-D	Re-Cr
Wildred Walker, recalled	230	233		
Andrew C. Hutchinson	244	247		
Charles Sexton	260			
Arthur S. Tucker	271	272		
Walter H. Isaac	272	275		
Alexander M. Craikbank	276	278		
Wilmont Graven, in rebuttal	281			
Mrs. Margery Sullivan recalled	283			
Dr. Herbert L. Constable	294	296		
Albert Rushman	297	298		

CASE #2323

COURT OF COMMON PLEAS OF THE STATE
CITY AND COUNTY OF NEW YORK, CITY 111.
Before
THE PEOPLE OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK,
against
WILMONT G. GRAVEN,
Defendant.
STATE OF NEW YORK
New York, June 10, 1917.
The defendant is indicted for rape in the
second degree and assault in the
second degree.
Indictment filed May 22, 1917.
APPOINTED ATTORNEY
For the People: ASSISTANT DISTRICT ATTORNEY WALLACE, JR.
For the defendant: MR. EDWARD C. BREWSTER.
A party to duly impanelled and sworn.
Mr. Wallace sworn to the facts.
RULING OF THE COURT, of 14 Water Street, New York, a witness called on behalf of the People.
Peter Daly sworn, testified as follows:
DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. WALLACE
Q. Now then, I want you to try to talk so that these 15
questioning can hear what you have to say. You want to keep
your story and I want you to talk in a tone of voice so that
they will hear, do you understand? A. Yes sir.
Q. Where do you live? A. I live in Rutherford,
New Jersey.

2807
9918

BY THE DEFENDER:
Q. Listen, if you will look to the person who is northeast
from you and just speak as if you were speaking to him
then everybody will hear you.
MR. WALLACE
Q. Now we are set, listen. A. I am fourteen.
Q. Were you born in the state of New Jersey? A. Yes sir.
Q. Who were you visiting? A. The wife of July.
Q. 1896 or 1907? A. 1912. I will be 18 next month.
Q. Do you still live in the town of July, 1917, or have you
transferred? No "transferred". A. Yes sir.
Q. Do you remember about last election meeting? A. That
and the 22 of April.
Q. About the 22 of April? A. Yes.
Q. Will you tell these questions just what you did when
you came to New York? A. I am not furnished food.
Q. Where did you at first when you came to the United
States? A. New York.
Q. And where to? A. In Lexington Avenue.
Q. How long did you remain there? A. Just one night.
Q. And then did you encounter old society people and

CASE #2323

BY THE COURT:

Q. Will you, if you will look to the person who is northeast away from you just speak as if you were speaking to him, then everybody will hear you.

BY MR. WILLIAMS:

Q. How old are you, Alice? A. I am fourteen.
Q. Were you born in the state of New Jersey? A. I was born in Brooklyn.

Q. When were you fourteen? A. The 5th of July.
Q. In 1910 or 1911? A. 1911. I will be 15 next month.

Q. You will be 16 the 5th of July, 1917, is that right?
A. Yes.

Q. And you are now 16? A. Yes sir.

Q. Do you know a girl named Gladys Howell? A. Yes sir.

Q. Do you recall coming to New York with Gladys from Haverford, New Jersey? A. Yes sir.

Q. Do you remember about what date they went? A. That was the 22 of April.

Q. About the 22 of April? A. Yes.

Q. Will you tell these questions just what you did when you came to New York? A. It was a furnished room.

Q. Where did you go first when you came to New York?
A. We went to the Brewster's and hotel.

Q. And where is that? A. On Lexington Avenue.

Q. How long did you remain there? A. Just one night.

Q. And then all the Brewster's and Society people went

over to his studio from our window.

Q. They put you on the train? A. Yes sir.

Q. Did you get off that train? A. We rode to Patterson and got the next train back.

Q. When you got back to New York where did you spend that night? A. We went to the Martha Washington Hotel.

Q. Then the following day did you leave the Martha Washington Hotel? A. Yes, we did.

Q. Where did you go then? A. I went to my aunt's, in the Bronx.

Q. What did you tell your aunt? A. I told her that we were up to a party in the City and we had missed the train home.

Q. Did you stay there over night? A. Yes, we did.

Q. Did you tell her you were going back home again?
A. Yes.

Q. After that where did you go? A. We went to Third Street and got a furnished room.

Q. At 62nd Street? A. At 62nd Street.

Q. What was the number of the house, do you remember?
A. 102.

Q. Was it at that place that you first met this defendant?
A. I am not.

Q. You and Gladys had a room in this house, did you? A. Yes.

Q. A furnished room? A. Yes.

Q. And how did you happen to make the acquaintance of this defendant, Patrick Sullivan? A. Well, we would see right

over to his studio from our window.

THE COURT: (Inter.) Don't you have the kindness to speak somewhat louder. It is hard for us to hear you. I have seen everybody else in the court room except those engaged in the trial so that you might not be embarrassed. You talk so that everybody hears you.

Q. Did I understand you to say that the window of your room looked out upon the window of his studio? A. Yes sir.

Q. Did you first see him in the studio window? A. Yes.

Q. What happened then, did you flirt with him? A. Yes.

Q. And as a result of that flirtation did you make him acquaintance? A. Yes, we did.

Q. When did you first meet the defendant to speak to him, not across from the room but on the street or some where else?

A. I think it was on a Friday night.

Q. About what time? A. About 7 o'clock.

Q. Who was with you at that time? A. Gladys Howell.

Q. Was anyone with the defendant? A. No, no.

Q. Where did you meet Mr. Gladys and Mr. Sullivan?
A. They come right around to the door themselves.

Q. Up the door of your house? A. Yes.

Q. And did you have a talk with them there? A. Yes sir,

as did.

Q. What was said at that time between you and the defendant, Gladys and Gladys Howell? A. They asked me to go for a drink.

Q. Where did you eat? A. We went up to the corner of 149th Street.

Q. And what is that place, a restaurant? A. The 149th Street Street and 149th Street. A 149th Street, I think.

Q. Did you go into the back room at that place there?
A. Yes.

Q. Did you have any drinks? A. Yes.

Q. What did you drink? A. Green de Month.

Q. Had you been to the back of Green de Month to drink
A. No.

Q. You didn't go in to drink to drink to drink to drink?
A. They asked us what we could have.

Q. You thought that would be enough? A. I didn't know.

Q. Didn't you want more? A. No.

Q. Well and, you went to this place with the defendant and Green de Month, did you have any further conversation with him? A. They made an appointment for Saturday night.

Q. They made an appointment for Saturday night? A. Yes sir.

Q. Did you see him until then or till time had Saturday night? A. No.

Q. Did you meet him on Saturday night? A. Yes sir, we did.

Q. Whereabouts did you meet him? A. They were right around the corner to the back.

Q. When you say they made an appointment for you, who do you mean? A. Mr. Gladys and Mr. Sullivan.

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

Q Where did you stay? A We went up to the corner
of 42nd Street.
Q And what is that place, a saloon? A Yes sir,
42nd Street and what became? I think it was, I think.
Q Did you see the book room at that saloon there?
A Yes.
Q Did you have any drinks? A Yes.
Q What did you drink? A Creme de Menthe.
Q Had you been in the habit of drinking creme de menthe?
A No sir.
Q Has this man before to drink it in that association?
A They asked me what we could have.
Q You thought that would be good? A I didn't know.
I didn't suggest it.
Q Well now, pursuant to this saloon with the defendant
and your drink with him, did you have any further conversa-
tion with him? A They made no appointment for Saturday night.
Q They made no appointment for Saturday night? A Yes sir.
Q Did you see his name written to a time and Saturday
night? A No.
Q Did you meet him on Saturday night? Yes sir, we
did.
Q whereabouts did you meet that? They came right
around for us to the door.
Q When you met they came around for you, who did you
meet? Mr. Smith and Mr. Miller.

CASE #2323

Q What happened when they came around on that occasion?
A They took us up 42nd Street again.
Q They took you to the same saloon? A Yes sir.
Q Did you have anything to drink at that time? A We
had the same thing.
Q How many drinks did you have at that time, do you
remember? A Just one.
Q Did you have this conversation in the saloon, or that
conjunction with these two defendants, I mean with the defendant
and the other man? A He asked us to go to his apartment.
The defendant asked you to go his apartment? A Yes.
Did you go to his apartment with him? A Yes, we did.
From 42nd Street? A Yes.
Q How did you get there? A We hired a taxi cab.
Q You and this defendant, Gladys Brown and Ruth all
went to his apartment? A Yes.
Q About what time of the day or night was that? A
That was about eight o'clock, I think.
Q And what happened when you got to the defendant's
apartment on that night, which I think you said was Saturday
night? It was.
Q What happened? We sat in the dining room
talking and they gave us a drink of sherry dips.
Q What happened after that? A He asked us to go to
the bedroom with him. I went in the bedroom with him.
Q You went into the bedroom with the defendant? A Yes.

CASE #2323

Q What happened when you got in the bedroom with this defen-
dant? A We sat on the bed.

Q You sat on the bed with him? A Yes.

Q Did you have any talk with him or did he say anything
to you at that time? A Yes, he was talking to me.

Q Tell the jury what he said. A He asked me to have
intercourse with him.

Q Did he say it in that way? What did he say in so many
words? A I don't know just what he said. He did not
say it that way.

Q What did he say if anything? A I told him I was un-
well.

Q Did he say anything in addition to asking you to have
intercourse?

MR. GREENTHAL: I object to that. She said he
did not say it in that way.

Q What did he say? A I don't just know what he said.
BY THE COURT:

Q What did she say if anything? A I told him I was un-
well, and he said he wanted me to prove it to him.

BY MR. WALLACE:

Q What did you say to that? A No.

Q You said you would not? A Yes.

Q Did he make any attempt to investigate to find out

CASE #2323

whether you wereowell or not? A No.

Q How long were you in the bedroom with the defendant on
that occasion? A Only about ten minutes.

Q What happened after that? A We left the bedroom
and we went out in the sitting room.

Q Did you find the other two people there, Gladys and
Mayday? A Yes, they were there.

Q What were they doing? A They were sitting down.

Q Sitting whereabout? A On the sofa, I think.

Q How long did you remain in the apartment after that?

A Only about half an hour.

Q Did they take you home or did you go home yourself?

A Mr. Gaynor took us home.

Q Is a taxi, or on the elevated? A Is the elevated.

Q At the time you were in the apartment with the defendant,
did you make another engagement with him, or was it after
that? A He made an engagement for Sunday.

Q What did he say about that? A He wanted me to go
to the apartment.

Q He asked you to come up there again Sunday night?

A Yes.

Q That was the following night? A Yes.

Q What did you say? A I did not say "yes".

Q And you did not say "no" either? A No.

Q When did you next see the defendant? A He was to

whether you wereowell or not? A No.

Q How long were you in the bedroom with the defendant on that occasion? A Only about ten minutes.

Q What happened after that? A We left the bedroom and we went out in the dining-room.

Q Did you find the other two people there, Gladys and Raynor? A Yes, they were there.

Q What were they doing? A They were sitting down.

Q Sitting whereabouts? A On the sofa, I think.

Q How long did you remain in the apartment after that?

A Only about half an hour.

Q Did they take you home or did you go home yourself?

A Mr. Raynor took us home.

Q Is a taxi, or on the elevated? A In the elevated.

Q At the time you were in the apartment with the defendant, did you make another engagement with him or was it after that? A He made an engagement for Sunday.

Q What did he say about that? A He wanted us to go to the apartment.

Q He asked you to come up there again Sunday night?

A Yes.

Q That was the following night? A Yes.

Q What did you say? A I did not say "yes".

Q And you did not say "no" either? A No.

Q When did you next see the defendant? A He was to

come around Sunday evening, and we were to let him know then.

Q Did he come around Sunday evening? A Yes.

Q Who was present when he came around Sunday evening?

A Just Gladys and I.

Q Where did he come, in your house, or did you meet him in front of the door? A Right down in front of the door.

Q What did he say at that time? A He asked me if I would go with him.

Q Go with him where? A To his apartment.

Q What did you say? A Gladys and him had a private conversation.

Q What do you mean -- a conversation which you did not hear? A Yes.

Q And after that what did you say -- what did he say to you, and what did you say to him? A He asked me to go with him.

Q Did you go? A Yes.

Q How did you get up to the apartment this time? A In the elevated.

Q Where is this apartment? A On Manhattan Avenue.

Q No. 10 Manhattan Avenue? A Yes.

Q The City and County of New York? A Yes.

Q Now, is it an elevator apartment? A Yes, it is.

Q On the first occasion that you went up there, did you go upstairs in the elevator? A Yes, I did.

Q On the second occasion that you went there, did you go upstairs in the elevator? A Yes.

Q What transpired, if anything, in the elevator at the time you went up on the second occasion? Was the elevator boy there? A Yes.

Q Did the defendant have any conversation with him that you heard? A Sunday night?

Q Yes. A Yes, he told him that he was not to be disturbed.

Q The defendant told the elevator boy that he was not to be disturbed? A Yes.

Q Did anything else happen? Did he give the elevator boy anything? A Yes, he gave him a quarter.

Q What happened, if you know, up in the defendant's apartment on this 29th of April, 1917? A Well, I had sexual intercourse with him.

Q What was the first thing that happened when you went up? Tell us the whole story. Did he take you into the dining-room first? A Yes, sir.

Q What did you do in the dining-room? A I took my hat and coat off.

Q Did you have anything to drink? A No, I did not have anything to drink.

Q Had you had your supper? A Yes.

Q Before you came up there? A Yes.

Q How long were you in the dining-room with the defendant? A Not very long.

Q Did you go into his bedroom again? A I went alone.

Q Did you take off any of your clothes? A I took off my shoes and my dress.

Q Is that all? A That is all.

Q Did you then lie down in the bed? A Yes, sir.

Q Did the defendant come in? A Yes.

Q Was he undressed? A Yes, he was.

Q What did he have on, anything? A He had some pajamas on.

Q Did he go to bed with you? A Yes.

Q What happened after he got to bed with you? A He had sexual intercourse with me.

Q Right away? A No.

Q How long were you in bed with the defendant before he had intercourse with me? A About two hours.

Q Did you have any conversation with him at all? A Yes, sir; he was talking to me quite a while.

Q What was he talking about? A He was telling me all about his business.

Q Just tell the jury what you told me in my room, the way you told me. What happened after you had been in bed a while with the defendant? A I had intercourse with him.

Q That is not what happened; that is the result of what

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

11
Q How long were you in the dining-room with the defendant?
A Not very long.
Q Did you go into his bedroom again?
A I went in alone.
Q Did you take off any of your clothes?
A I took off my shoes and my dress.
Q Is that all?
A That is all.
Q Did you then lie down in the bed?
A Yes, sir.
Q Did the defendant come in?
A Yes.
Q Was he undressed?
A Yes, he was.
Q What did he have on, except anything?
A He had assault pajamas on.
Q Did he go to bed with you?
A Yes.
Q What happened after he got to bed with you?
A He had sexual intercourse with me.
Q Right away?
A No.
Q How long were you in bed with the defendant before he had intercourse with you?
A About two hours.
Q Did you have any conversation with him at all?
A Yes, sir; he was talking to me quite a while.
Q What was he talking about?
A He was telling me all about his business.
Q Just tell the jury what you told me in my room, the way you told me.
What happened after you had been in bed for a while with the defendant?
A I had intercourse with him.
Q That is not what happened; that is the result of what

CASE #2323

12
happened. How did you come to have intercourse with him?
A He asked me to.
Q That was after you had been in bed a long time, was it?
A Yes, sir.
Q Had you been asleep at that time?
A I had.
Q Did he wake you up?
A No, I woke up.
Q What did the defendant say to you when you woke up?
A He told me he found out I was notowell.
Q What did he say after that?
A He asked me to have intercourse again.
Q What did he say and how did he say it?
A He asked me what I thought he brought me there for.
Q What did you say to him?
A I told him what he promised. He said he would not touch me.
Q When had he promised that?
A He told Gladys that.
Q Now do you know he told her?
A She told me.
Q Before you came up there?
A Yes.
THE COURT: Strike out what Gladys told her and the jury will disregard it.
Q What happened after that?
A I had connections with him.
Q Did you keep your clothes on or take them off?
A He told me if I do not undress myself, he will undress me.
Q And you undressed?
A I did, and he got me a pair of pajamas to wear.

CASE #2323

13
Q Did you put them on?
A Yes, sir, I did.
Q And you went back to bed with him?
A Yes.
Q And after that he had sexual intercourse with you?
A Yes.
Q How many times during that evening did he have connection with you?
A Twice in the evening and in the morning.
Q And once in the morning?
A Yes.
Q Had you ever had intercourse with any other man before that?
A No, sir.
Q Are you sure about that?
A I am.
Q Did you bleed?
A Yes, I did.
Q Did anything else happen to you? Did you faint?
A Yes.
Q What did the defendant do then?
A He got some water for me. He got me a glass of water.
Q Did he do anything for you in the morning?
A He told me that he made a regular girl out of me.
Q Where did you go in the morning?
A I went right home to 43rd Street.
Q Did you see the defendant after xxxx that?
A I saw him through the window.
Q You never were in his company after that date?
A No.
Q Where did you go the next night after that?
A Monday night, I did not go any place.
Q You stayed home?
A Yes.
Q Where did you go Tuesday night?
A I think Gladys and

CASE #2323

I went out with Mr. Weston.
Q Another one of the men from the studio?
A We just went to dinner with him.
Q Where did you meet that night; at your own house?
A Yes.
Q Where did you go after that?
A We went home again.
Q That was Tuesday or Wednesday night?
A Tuesday night.
Q Where did you go Wednesday or Wednesday night?
A I think Mr. Clancy took us to Mrs. Higgins' house.
Q He also worked in the studio?
A Yes.
Q He took you to a woman named Mrs. Higgins?
A Yes.
Q Did you have a talk with Mrs. Higgins?
A He did.
Q Was Gladys with you at that time?
A Yes.
Q Did you go to live with Mrs. Higgins in the same house after that?
A Yes.
Q Did she get you a job?
A Yes, she did.
Q whereabouts?
A In a 5 and 10 Cent Store.
Q How long were you working in the 5 and 10 Cent Store?
A Just one day, then we went to Rutherford, we were sent back.
Q Who came there, the Chief of Police of Rutherford?
A Yes.
Q And took you back home?
A Yes.
THE COURT:
Q Did you make a complaint of your injury?
A No, Gladys did.

134
I went out with Mr. Weston.

Q Another one of the men from the studio? A We just went to dinner with him.

Q Where did you meet that night; at your own house?

A Yes.

Q Where did you go after that? A We went home again.

Q That was Tuesday or Wednesday night? A Tuesday night.

Q Where did you go Wednesday or Wednesday night? A I think Mr. Clancy took us to Mrs. Higgins' house.

Q He also worked in the studio? A Yes.

Q He took you to a woman named Mrs. Higgins? A Yes.

Q Did you have a talk with Mrs. Higgins? A He did.

Q Was Gladys with you at that time? A Yes.

Q Did you go to live with Mrs. Higgins in the same house after that? A Yes.

Q Did she get you a job? A Yes, she did.

Q Whereabouts? A In a 5 and 10 Cent Store.

Q How long were you working in the 5 & 10 Cent Store?

A Just one day, then we went to Rutherford, we were sent back.

Q Who came there, the Chief of Police of Rutherford?

A Yes.

Q And took you back home? A Yes.

BY THE COURT:

Q Did you make a complaint of your injury? A No, Gladys did.

Q You did not make any complaint? A I did not, no.

Q Did you say to anybody what had happened? A I told Gladys Brown.

Q When did you tell Gladys Brown? A I told her the next day after it happened.

BY MR. WALLACH:

Q Did you also have a conversation with Mrs. Higgins about it? A Gladys told her and then she questioned me about it.

MR. GREENTHAL: I object to that and move to strike it out.

THE COURT: Strike it out.

Q When Mrs. Higgins questioned you, did you tell her about it? A Yes.

MR. GREENTHAL: I object to the question.

THE COURT: Sustained; strike out the answer.

Q At the time you met this defendant the first time, how were you dressed? A I had this hat and this dress, but it was a lighter blue. I dyed it.

Q Stand up, please. (The witness stands up). You had on that dress? A Yes.

Q And that hat? A Yes. (The witness resumes her seat).

Q Was your hair done up that way? A Yes.

Q You say you had the same dress, only it was a lighter blue and you have since had it dyed? A Yes.

Q Now, the time you first came to New York, the day you went to the Traveller's Aid Society, who took you there, if anybody? A I met two young men.

Q What happened after you met those two young men?

A They brought us there.

Q Did you have any conversation with them? Did they take you to a restaurant or anything? A Yes.

Q They bought you a dinner? A We had lunch.

Q And they took you to the Traveller's Aid Society?

A Yes.

Q You didn't know those two men before you met them that time? A No, sir.

Q How much money did you have when you came from New Jersey? A Gladys and I, we had \$4.

Q You had it between you, you mean? A Yes.

MR. WALLACH: Your witness.

CROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. GREENTHAL:

Q You say you arrived in New York on April 22nd? A Yes.

Q Is that the first time that you were in New York? A No.

Q That is not the first time? A No.

Q When had you been to New York prior to April 22nd?

A Why, only visiting my aunts.

Q When was that?

THE COURT: Mr. Greenthal, if you care to, you

night reserve your cross examination of this witness for a little while, and Mr. Wallach might examine the next witness on the direct, if that is agreeable.

MR. WALLACH: That is agreeable to me.

MR. GREENTHAL: That is agreeable to me.

THE COURT: Also, you might step outside a few minutes, and do not talk about the case with anyone outside.

G LADY G R O W N E R, of 22 Erie Avenue, Rutherford, New Jersey, a witness sworn on behalf of the People, testified as follows:

SIMPLY EXAMINATION BY MR. WALLACH:

Q Gladys, try and tell your story so that the jury can hear you. Now, how old are you? A Fifteen.

Q When, what is your birthday? A December 23rd.

Q You live in Rutherford, New Jersey, the same town as the complaining witness, Alice McNamee? A Yes, sir.

Q Did you come here with her on the 22nd of April? A Yes.

Q Did you go to the Traveller's Aid Society that first day you came? A Sunday evening.

Q I am talking about the first day you came here, when as I understand, you met a couple of young men and went to the Traveller's Aid Society, is that right? A Yes, sir.

MR. GREENTHAL: I object to that as leading.

THE COURT: Do not lead.

57
night reserve your cross examination of this witness for
a little while, and Mr. Wallace might examine the next
witness on the direct, if that is agreeable.

MR. WALLACE: That is agreeable to me.
MR. GREENFIELD: That is agreeable to me.
THE COURT: Alice, you might step outside a few
minutes, and do not talk about the case with anyone outside.

GLADYS BOWEN, of 21 Erie Avenue, Rutherford, New
Jersey, a witness sworn on behalf of the People, testi-
fied as follows:

DEFENDANT EXAMINATION BY MR. WALLACE:

Q Gladys, try and tell your story so that the jurymen
can hear you. Now, how old are you? A Fifteen.
Q When; what is your birthday? A December 12th.
Q You live in Rutherford, New Jersey, the same town as
the complaining witness, Alice McCleary? A Yes, sir.
Q Did you come here with her on the 22nd of April? A Yes.
Q Did you go to the Travellers' Aid Society that first
day you came? A Sunday evening.

Q I am talking about the first day you came here, when,
as I understand, you met a couple of young men and went to the
Travellers' Aid Society, is that right? A Yes, sir.

MR. GREENFIELD: I object to that as leading.
THE COURT: Do not lead.

18
Q Just tell these gentlemen what you did when you got
here from Rutherford, New Jersey. A Sunday evening when we
came, we landed here about twelve o'clock, and met two gentle-
men, and they took us to the Travellers' Aid Society. Monday
morning we got out about eight o'clock. A lady came and put
us on the train for Rutherford. We didn't go to Rutherford.
We went to Paterson, and then we came back to New York. We
looked for a room. We got an unfurnished room between 7th and
8th Street and stayed there that night. Then the next
night we went to Alice's auntie. The next day we got across
on 42nd Street which we had for awhile week.

Q What number on 42nd Street was that? A 122.
Q East or west? A West.
Q When did you first see this defendant? The first time
you ever saw him in your life, I mean? A On a Thursday
afternoon when we were in that room, on 42nd Street.
Q Where did you see him that time? A In his studio
right across from our window.
Q You looked out of the rear window of the house 122
West 42nd Street? A Yes.
Q And you saw the defendant in a studio in a window
across the yard from yours? A Yes.
Q Did you flirt with him? A Yes.
Q As the result of that flirtation, did you meet the
defendant? A I met Mr. Smyth first.

Q Who works in his studio, or is associated with
the defendant? A He works in the studio with Mr. Sullivan.

Q When did you meet Smyth? A I met him Friday after-
noon about five o'clock.

Q Where? A Down at the door, at my door.
Q Did you have a talk with Mr. Smyth? A Yes.
Q Now, when did you first see the defendant? A We
saw both Mr. Smyth and Mr. Sullivan that same evening.

Q About what time? A About 8:30, I guess.

Q Where did you see them? A They both came to our door.

Q Did you have a talk with those two men at the door there?

A Yes, we did. Then we went to the corner and had a drink.

Q The corner of 42nd Street, you say? A Yes.

Q What is that, a saloon? A Yes, sir.

Q After having a drink in the saloon -- what did you
drink, by the way? A We had a creme de menthe.

Q After having that drink, what if anything did you do?
A They came right back to our house again.

Q You went back home? A Yes.

Q When did you next see this defendant? A I saw him
Saturday evening again.

Q Who was with you at that time? A Mr. Smyth.

Q What happened? Where did you see him at that time?

A They came down to the door for us.

Q Did you go any place with them that night? A Yes.
Q Where did you go then? A First we had a drink.
Q At the same place? A No, sir, a different place.
Q A different saloon? A Yes.
Q Where was that saloon? A I don't know where, I don't
remember.

Q Where did you go from that saloon? A Mr. Sullivan
had a taxi, and he took us up to his apartment.

Q At No. 10 Manhattan Avenue? A Yes.
Q When you got up to this apartment -- this was a Satur-
day night, you say? A Yes.

Q When you got up to his apartment, what happened, if
anything between you and Smyth and Sullivan and the other
girl?

MR. GREENFIELD: I object to whatever happened with
Mr. Smyth.

Q Well, what happened in the apartment that you saw be-
tween the defendant and Alice McCleary? A Mr. Sullivan and

Alice went into the bedroom.

Q How long were they in the bedroom? A They were in

there about fifteen minutes.

Q And they came out again? A Yes.

Q Did anything happen when they came out? A No.

Q Did either of them say anything? A No.

Q Did you go ~~any~~ place with them that night? A Yes.
Q Where did you go then? A First we had a drink.
Q At the same place? A No, sir, a different place.
Q A different saloon? A Yes.
Q Where was that saloon? A I don't know where, I don't remember.

Q Where did you go from that saloon? A Mr. Sullivan had a taxi cab, and he took us up to his apartment.

Q At No. 10 Manhattan Avenue? A Yes.

Q When you got up to this apartment -- this was a Major night, you say? A Yes.

Q When you got up to his apartment, what happened, if anything between you and Smyth and Sullivan and the other girl?

MR. GREENHALGH: I object to whatever happened with Mr. Smyth.

Q Well, what happened in the apartment that you saw between the defendant and Alice McCleary? A Mr. Sullivan and Alice went into the bedroom.

Q How long were they in the bedroom? A They were in there about fifteen minutes.

Q And they came out again? A Yes.

Q Did anything happen when they came out? A No.

Q Did either of them say anything? A No.

Q In the meantime you and Smyth were in the dining-room? A Yes, sir.

Q After you all four together were in the dining-room again, how long did you remain there? A After Mr. Sullivan and Alice came out, Mr. Smyth and I went in.

Q After Mr. Smyth and you went in, how long were you in the bedroom with Smyth?

MR. GREENHALGH: Objected to as immaterial, incompetent and irrelevant.

THE COURT: I am only receiving it as bearing upon the length of time that the complaining witness was inside the defendant's apartment on the first night.

MR. GREENHALGH: I take an exception.

MR. WALLACE: Well, I withdraw the question.

Q You came back to the dining-room again in the course of time? A Yes, sir.

Q Then did you leave the apartment with Alice McCleary? A Yes, sir.

Q Who went with you? A Mr. Smyth. Mr. Sullivan came down to the door of his apartment, and Sullivan left us. He had to go some place, he said, so Mr. Smyth took us home.

Q When did you next see the defendant? A I saw him Sunday evening.

Q Where? A He came down to the door.

Q He came to the house? A Yes.
Q Did he come upstairs? A No, we saw him downstairs.

Q Who was present at that time? A Alice was with me.

Q You, Alice and this defendant? A Yes.

Q Will you state what took place at that time between you and Alice and this defendant? A Alice went to Mr. Sullivan's apartment that evening. They left me about 9:30.

Q She went away with him? A Yes.

BY THE COURT:

Q Did you have any talk with the defendant before Alice went to the apartment? A Yes, I did.

BY MR. WALLACE:

Q Tell the jury. A Before Mr. Sullivan came around, Alice had a fainting spell.

BY THE COURT:

Q What talk did you have with Sullivan at the apartment? A I was not up to the apartment with Mr. Sullivan.

Q Before Alice started to go on Sunday night to the apartment, and after the defendant had come down to the doorway of the 43rd Street house, what talk did you have with Sullivan? A I told him that I did not think it was right for Alice to go with him this evening, as she was not feeling very well, and he promised me he would not touch her at all.

BY MR. WALLACE:

Q Did you tell him anything about her having a fainting

spell? A No.

Q He said he would not touch her? A He had.

Q And they went off together? A Yes.

Q When did you next see Alice? A She came home next morning at nine o'clock.

Q Did she have a talk with you? A Yes.

Q What did she say? Objected to; objection sustained.

BY THE COURT:

Q Was complaint of injury made to you? A Yes, she told me.

Q Yes or no? A Yes.

BY MR. WALLACE:

Q Did you see the defendant thereafter? A I only saw him ring the window, but we never met him after that.

MR. WALLACE: Your witness.

CROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. GREENHALGH:

Q You say that you left Rutherford, New Jersey on the 10th of April? A We did.

Q What train? A It was ten something from Passaic.

Q What time did you arrive in New York? A Twelve o'clock.

Q At the foot of 13th Street? A Yes, sir.

Q Was it there that you met these two young men you

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

youself? A I did.

Q He said he would not touch her? A He had.

Q And they went off together? A Yes.

Q When did you next see Alice? A She came home next morning at nine o'clock.

Q Did she have a talk with you? A Yes.

Q What did she say?

Objected to; objection sustained.

BY THE COURT:

Q Was complaint of injury made to you? A Yes, she told me.

Q Yes or no? A Yes.

BY MR. WALLACE:

Q Did you see the defendant thereafter? A I only saw him from the window, but we never met him after that.

MR. WALLACE: Your witness.

CROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. GREENTHAL:

Q You say that you left Rutherford, New Jersey on the 2nd of April? A We did.

Q What time? A It was ten something from Peascod.

Q What time did you arrive in New York? A Twelve o'clock.

Q At the foot of Third Street? A Yes, sir.

Q Was it there that you met those two young men you

speak of? A No.

Q Did you know where you were going when you arrived in New York at twelve o'clock at night? A We did not.

Q Had you been in New York before that time? A No.

Q You never had been in New York? A Yes, I had been before, but never alone.

Q Who was with you? A My friend, Alice McCleary.

Q How many times had you been in New York with Alice McCleary before April 22nd? A Never before with her.

Q You had been with other girls? A No, only with my aunt.

Q You never were in New York before April 22nd?

THE COURT: She said never before except with her aunt.

Q Were you ever in New York prior to April 22nd with the McCleary girl? A No.

Q Sure about that? A I am.

Q Had you any trouble at home when you left on the 22nd of April?

MR. WALLACE: I object to it as immaterial, incompetent and irrelevant.

THE COURT: I think I will sustain the objection.

Q When you arrived in New York at the foot of Third Street did you see a police officer? A Yes, we did.

Q Did you talk with him? A No.

Q Did you know where you were going to stop over night? A No.

Q You had no idea at all? A No.

Q After you arrived at Third Street, did you take a car, or did you walk? A I walked a little ways.

Q How far did you walk? A Until we got on the "L", then we took it up Third Avenue.

Q That is Ninth Avenue and Third Street "L"? A Yes.

Q Did you go on the "L"? A Yes.

Q Where did you ride to? A We only rode up a little ways, then we got off and met these two fellows.

Q Where did you get off? A I don't know what street.

BY THE COURT:

Q Did you ride uptown or was it downtown? A We got off at Third Avenue, that is all I know.

BY MR. GREENTHAL:

Q You could not really go from Third Street and Ninth Avenue to Third Avenue and Third Street, could you? No elevated runs that way. Did you go uptown or downtown?

THE COURT: You assume it was the Ninth Avenue "L" she took. She may have walked over to Third Avenue.

Q How many blocks did you walk across before you took the elevated? A Not very far.

Q Will you say about two or three blocks? A Yes.

Q When you arrived at Ninth Avenue, from the ferry, did

you right upstairs on the elevated, or did you cross Ninth Avenue? A We went up on the elevated.

Q Did you go downtown or uptown?

MR. WALLACE: What difference does it make, your Honor.

THE COURT: We will find out. She may be interrogated.

Q Do you know whether you went uptown or downtown? A I don't know.

Q How long did you ride before you got off the elevated? A I only rode a couple of stations, and my friend got sick.

Q Then you went down to the street? A Yes.

Q Was it there you met the two young men? A Yes.

Q You met them downtown? A No, not down there.

Q Where did you meet those two men? A We walked a couple of blocks and we met these two fellows.

Q On Ninth Avenue was it you met the two men? A Yes.

Q Did you talk with them first or did they talk to you?

A First they said: "How do you do", and they came up to us,

and they started talking, and they wanted to know where we were going.

Q Did you tell them? A We told them we left home and we did not know where we were going.

Q Did you do anywhere with them? A They took us to supper.

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

You go right upstairs on the elevated, or did you cross Ninth Avenue? A We went up on the elevated.

Q Did you go downtown or uptown?

A MR. WALLACE: What difference does it make, your Honor?

THE COURT: We will find out. She may be interrogated.

Q Do you know whether you went downtown or downtown? A I don't know.

Q How long did you ride before you got off the elevated? A I only rode a couple of stations, and my friend got sick.

Q Then you went down to the street? A Yes.

Q Was it there you met the two young men? A Yes.

Q You met them downtown? A No, not down there.

Q Where did you meet those two men? A We walked a couple of blocks and we met these two fellows.

Q On Ninth Avenue was it you met the two men? A Yes.

Q Did you talk with them first or did they talk to you?

A First they said: "How do you do," and they came up to us, and they started talking, and they wanted to know where we were going.

Q Did you tell them? A We told them we left home and we didn't know where we were going.

Q Did you go anywhere with them? A They took me to supper.

995

Q Whereabouts? A It was on Ninth Avenue.
Q Did you have something to drink? A No.
Q What did you eat? A We had a club sandwich and a cup of coffee.

Q Then what happened? A Then we were walking around; finally they took us to the Aid Society.

Q How long were you walking around before you were taken to the Aid Society? A About ~~an hour~~ hour and a half.

Q Do you know what time you arrived at the Aid Society?

A About two or half past two, something like that.

Q And you were walking around with these two men for an hour and a half? A Yes.

Q Then they left you at the Aid Society? A Yes.

Q Had you ever met those young men before? A No.

Q Ever met them after? A No, never met them after.

Q You remained over night in the Society's office? A Yes.

Q And then they took you down to the ferry and placed you on a train? A Yes.

Q And sent you back to Rutherford? A Yes.

Q What time was that? A This was near noon time when they put us on the train.

Q And instead of going direct to your home with the McCleary girl, you got off at Paterson and came back to New York? A Yes.

Q Where did you go when you came back to New York? A I

went to find a furnished room.

Q Did you find one? A Yes, between Tist and 72nd Street.

Q Were you acquainted with the neighborhood of Tist and 72nd Street? A No.

Q Had you ever been there before? A No.

BY THE COURT:

Q On what avenue was that furnished room? You say it was between Tist and 72nd Street. On what street or avenue was it? A I don't know, between those two places, right around the corner. I don't know what street. I am not acquainted with New York.

Q Was the street running up and downtown? A It went that way, yes (indicating).

Q Was it a street on which there was an elevated railroad? A No.

BY MR. GREENFIELD:

Q You testified in the City Magistrate's Court, did you not? A Yes.

Q You testified as a witness in this case in the Police Court? A Yes.

Q Did you testify there that you engaged a furnished room between Tist and 72nd Street on Third Avenue? A We did.

Q You did? A Yes.

Q Who directed you to that furnished room house? A No.

995

body did. We found it ourselves.

Q What time did you arrive there? A About five o'clock. Q Where did you get off after you arrived in New York; you came across the same way, the 23rd Street Ferry, the evening time. When you left Paterson, and you came back to New York? A Yes.

Q You came across the same ferry, the 23rd Street, didn't you? A Yes.

Q And did you walk from 23rd Street Ferry to Tist Street? A We did.

Q What car did you take? A We walked.

Q You walked from 23rd Street, west, way up to Tist or 72nd Street, looking for a furnished room? A We did.

Q Do you know the name of the lady that kept that furnished room? A No, I do not.

Q Now, did you stay in that house, how long? A One night.

Q You say no one directed you there? A No.

Q And from there you went to the aunt's house, that is Alice McCleary's aunt's house? A Yes, next evening.

Q How long did you remain there? A One night.

Q Did you ever stop over night in the Martha Washington Hotel? A Yes, that was the next evening.

Q What evening? A Wednesday night.

Q So that you did not go from the aunt's house direct to 43rd Street and engage an apartment? A No.

Q Did any one question you in the Martha Washington Hotel

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

body did. We found it ourselves.

Q What time did you arrive there? A About five o'clock.

Q Where did you get off after you arrived in New York; you came across the same way, the Third Street Ferry, the second time.

When you left Paterson, and you came back to New York? A Yes.

Q You came across the same ferry, the Third Street, didn't you? A Yes.

Q And did you walk from Third Street Ferry to Tist Street?

A We did.

Q What car did you take? A We walked.

Q You walked from Third Street, west, way up to Tist or Third Street, looking for a furnished room? A We did.

Q Do you know the name of the lady that kept that furnished room? A No, I do not.

Q Now, did you stay in that house, how long? A One night.

Q You say no one directed you there? A No.

Q And from there you went to the aunt's house, that is Alice McLeary's aunt's house? A Yes, next evening.

Q How long did you remain there? A One night.

Q Did you ever stop over night in the Martha Washington Hotel? A Yes, that was the next evening.

Q What evening? A Wednesday night.

Q Do you say that did not go from the aunt's house direct to Third Street and engage an apartment? A No.

Q Did any one question you in the Martha Washington Hotel

as to what you were doing in New York? A No.

Q Did you have your hair up or down at the time? A Up.

Q You had on what dress? A I had this dress on.

Q Did they ask you in the hotel where you lived? A We just put our names down and where we come from in the book.

Q And they assigned you to a room? A Yes.

Q Now, is that hotel? A A gentleman took us there.

Q What is the name of that gentleman that took you to the hotel? A He never told us his name.

Q Where did you meet him? A One evening, on Wednesday evening we were walking along, and we flirted with this man.

Q You were walking along what street? A I don't know.

Q Was it around Tist and Third Street and Third Avenue? A No

Q Was it away from that house? A Yes.

Q Was it between the time you had engaged the room in Third Street and the time you went to the aunt's house? A No, it was Wednesday evening.

Q Was that after you had engaged a room at the hotel? A No, we engaged that after we met him.

Q Can you tell me where you met that man? A I don't know now.

Q You don't know on what avenue it was? A No.

Q You say you flirted with the man? A Yes.

Q Was he an elderly man or a young man? A An elderly man.

Q How old will you say the man was? A About forty-three or forty-five, around there.

Q Where did he take you to? A He took us to a cabaret.

Q Where was this cabaret he took you to? A Why, it was the Parisian.

Q Where is that, on Eighth Avenue, on the west side? A I don't know anything at all about that.

Q Was Alice McLeary with you at the time? A Yes.

Q Did you meet any other men at that place? A Why, there were a good many in there. I only danced with one other fellow.

Q Was Alice introduced to any men in that place? A No.

Q Was she with the elderly man while you were dancing with this other man? A Yes.

Q How long did you remain at the cabaret? A Until about half-past two.

Q In the morning? A Yes, sir.

Q Did you have anything to drink? A White Rock.

Q Did you drink any wine? A No.

Q Did Alice drink anything? A No, only the White Rock.

Q After you had a talk with this elderly man, he took you to this hotel? A Yes.

Q You arrived there about what time? A Three o'clock.

Q Did he suggest to you that you should engage a furnished

room on West 43rd Street? A He did not tell us which room to go to, no.

Q But he did suggest to you that you should engage a furnished room? A Yes.

Q And you should stay overnight in the Martha Washington Hotel and next morning you should engage the furnished room? A Yes.

Q After you had engaged that room, did you tell him where you were living? A Yes.

Q You wrote to him? A Yes, him.

Q You met him? A Yes, we met him.

Q That was next morning? A Yes.

Q After you had engaged the room in West 43rd Street? A We saw him Thursday the next time, and he took us to dinner.

Q Where did you meet him on Thursday? A I met him on the corner.

Q Corner of Alva Street? A No.

Q What corner? A It was only a couple of blocks away from the Martha Washington Hotel.

Q Did you meet him before or after you had engaged the room in West 43rd Street? A We had dinner with him first.

Then he looked over the paper and he saw where all these furnished rooms were, and he marked them out for me.

Q He selected the place? A Yes.

Q Did he go with you to 43rd Street? A No, we went out

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

Q Room on West 43rd Street? A He did not tell me which one to go to, no.
Q But he did suggest to you that you should engage a furnished room? A Yes.
Q And you should stay overnight in the Martha Washington Hotel and next morning you should engage the furnished room?
A Yes.
Q After you had engaged that room, did you tell him where you were living? A Yes.
Q You wrote to him? A Writes him.
Q You met him? A Yes, we met him.
Q That was next morning? A Yes.
Q After you had engaged the room in west 43rd Street?
A We saw him Thursday the next time, and he took us to dinner.
Q Where did you meet him on Thursday? A I met him on the corner.
Q Corner of 43rd Street? A No.
Q What corner? A It was only a couple of blocks away from the Martha Washington Hotel.
Q Did you meet him before or after you had engaged the room in West 43rd Street? A We had dinner with him first. Then he looked over the paper and he saw where all these furnished rooms were, and he marked them out for us.
Q He selected the place? A Yes.
Q Did he go with you to 43rd Street? A No, we went our-

selfes and got the room.
Q Then you went back and reported that fact to him? A Yes.
Q Where did you meet him when you told him you had engaged a room in West 43rd Street? A In the Times Building.
Q And you know where the Times Building was at that time?
A Yes, we found it out.
Q Was this Alice McCleary girl with you at the time?
A Yes.
Q Did this old gentleman take you anywhere? Did you go out with him any place after you had reported the fact that you had engaged this room in 43rd Street? A He asked us what kind of a room we had, and he came up and saw it.
Q He looked at the room? A Yes.
Q Was Alice there at the same time? A She was.
Q What kind of room did you have there? A It was a very large room.
Q How many beds? A One.
Q You and Alice occupied that bed? A Yes.
Q What time did this elderly gentleman arrive at your furnished room on Thursday? A Half-past six.
Q At night? A Yes.
Q How long did he stay there? A He only stayed there about half an hour.
Q Did you go out with him? A No.
Q He went away and let you two girls in the apartment?

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

A Yes.
Q When next did you see him? A The next evening I was talking with him about six o'clock.
Q Where did you meet? A In the Times Building.
Q By appointment? A Yes.
Q Was Alice along with you? A No.
Q Was there any other man with the old gentleman? A That evening Alice did not go with me and she was home in bed sick. But there was some other gentleman there.
Q Some other gentleman with Alice? A No, with this other fellow. Alice was alone in the room.
Q Did any other man ever call at her apartment outside of this old gentleman? A Not to see Alice.
Q Do you know a man named Mr. Sexton? A Met up in the room.
Q Do you know a man named Mr. Weston? A I do.
Q Do you know a man named Hutchinson? A I do.
Q Do you know a man named Murphy? A I do.
Q Do you know any other men around that neighborhood? A I know Mr. Clardy.
Q When for the first time did you meet Mr. Clardy? A One evening Mr. Weston came down to the door.
Q When for the first time did you meet Mr. Clardy? A That evening Mr. Weston called up Mr. Clardy to meet us on 43rd Street, and he did.

CASE #2323

Q How long after you had engaged this furnished room in West 43rd Street, did you meet Mr. Clardy? A Why, Mr. Clardy on a Monday.
Q What day of the month was that? Was that before or after you had met Mr. Sullivan? A After.
Q How long after? A Mr. Sullivan, for the first time on a Friday, and this was Monday I met Mr. Clardy.
Q Did you tell Mr. Clardy that you had met Mr. Sullivan?
A Not yet that night, no.
Q At any time? A Yes.
Q Did you tell him that you had been up in Mr. Sullivan's apartment? A Yes.
Q When did you tell him that? A I told him that a few days after.
Q How many days after? A About ten or three days after I told him.
Q Now, getting back to this old gentleman you speak of; how many times had you been out with him? A About four or five times I saw him.
Q Is he the only man you have been out with? A No, not me.
Q You have been out with other men, have you? A Yes, another fellow.
Q What is his name? A Morris Greenberg.

Q How long after you had engaged this furnished room on West 16th Street, did you meet Mr. Clancy? A Why, Mr. Clancy--on a Monday.

Q What day of the month was that? Was that before or after you had met Mr. Sullivan? A After.

Q How long after? A Mr. Sullivan, for the first time on a Friday, and this was Monday I met Mr. Clancy.

Q Did you tell Mr. Clancy that you had met Mr. Sullivan? A Not yet that night, no.

Q At any time? A Yes.

Q Did you tell him that you had been up in Mr. Sullivan's apartment? A Yes.

Q When did you tell him that? A I told him that a few days after.

Q How many days after? A About two or three days after I told him.

Q Now, getting back to this old gentleman you speak of; how many times had you been out with him? A About four or five times I saw him.

Q Is he the only man you have been out with? A No, not me.

Q You have been out with other men, have you? A Yes, another fellow.

Q What is his name? A Morris Greenberg.

Q Were you ever out automobile riding with a man, along with Alice? A Morris Greenberg.

Q Was Alice with you at the time? A She was.

Q Do remember who that was? A I met Mr. Greenberg on a Friday evening.

Q Was that before or after you met this old gentleman you speak of? A After.

Q Were you still going out with this old gentleman when you met Morris Greenberg? A I only saw him once after that.

Q Did he give you any money? A He paid for that night in the Martha Washington, and he gave me about \$5 for that.

Q You say you went out riding with this man, Morris Greenberg, and Alice was with you at the time? A Yes, she was with me the time I met him.

Q What time was it you met Morris Greenberg? A About 6:30, just as we were coming from supper.

Q Was anyone there then with Morris Greenberg? A No, he was all alone.

Q Do you remember meeting Morris Greenberg at half-past one in the morning? A At one o'clock.

Q When was that? A I saw him Saturday evening at one o'clock, also Sunday.

Q Was that the same day or night that you speak of that Alice went with Mr. Sullivan up to his apartment, Saturday night? A Yes.

Q Were you up in the apartment Saturday night? A Yes, the four of us.

Q After Smyth took you back to 43rd Street, you met Greenberg? A Yes.

Q And you met him at one o'clock that morning? A Yes.

Q Was Alice with you at the time? A No, not that night.

Q What night was Alice with you when you went out automobile riding? A She did not go Saturday night and Sunday night, but she went along with us Monday evening.

Q In the same car with you and Greenberg? A Yes, sir.

Q Was there any other man in the car? A No, sir.

Q Where did you go? A We went around for a drive around Central Park.

Q Did you stop at any saloon or cafe? A No.

Q How long did you remain out? A Only out about an hour and a half.

Q You say Alice was with you on that Monday night? A Yes.

Q Was Alice with you on Tuesday? A No, she only went twice riding with me.

Q Well, where was Alice on Tuesday? A We were together on Tuesday.

Q Were you out? A Yes, we went out for a walk, just us two.

Q How far did you walk? A We were walking around. We were trying to get a position.

Q How long did you walk? A I was out for a couple of

hours.

Q Did you meet any men or flirt with any men? A No.

Q Sure about that? A Yes.

Q Now, how about Wednesday; did you find employment on Wednesday? A I went to different stores. I told them I was seventeen and they did not believe that. They wanted the birth certificate.

Q And Alice was with you also Wednesday? A Yes.

Q How long did you walk around, couple of hours? A Yes.

Q Had you been in any saloons that day or night? A No, only that once I was in the cabaret.

Q Are you sure about that? A Yes.

Q You are also positive now that when you arrived in New York on the second occasion you got on the elevated and you rode for about ten or fifteen minutes. Are you sure about that? A Yes.

Q You are also sure that no one directed you to this furnished room apartment between West and Wind Street on Third Avenue?

A No one did; we found it ourselves.

Q And you walked from 23rd Street on the west side over to Third Avenue all the way up to West and Wind Street, looking for a furnished room? A Yes.

BY THE COURT:

Q Did you find that by looking at a newspaper? A On 43rd Street?

Q The West Street place? A No, we found that ourselves.

hours.
Q Did you meet any man or flirt with any man? A No.
Q Sure about that? A Yes.
Q Now, how about Wednesday; did you find employment on Wednesday? A I went to different stores. I told them I was seventeen and they did not believe that. They wanted the birth certificates.
Q And Alice was with you also Wednesday? A Yes.
Q How long did you walk around, say, or hours? A Two.
Q Had you been in any cabs that day or night? A No, only that once I was in the cab.
Q Are you sure about that? A Yes.
Q You are also positive now that when you arrived in New York on the second occasion you got on the elevated and you rode for about ten or fifteen minutes. Are you sure about that? A Yes.
Q You are also sure that no one directed you to this furnished room apartment between West and Wind Street on Third Avenue? A No one did; we found it ourselves.
Q And you walked from 23rd Street on the west side over to Third Avenue all the way up to West and Wind Street, looking for a furnished room? A Yes.
BY THE COURT:
Q Did you find that by looking at a newspaper? A On 43rd Street?
Q The West Street place? A No, we found that ourselves.

We were walking along and saw the sign on the door.
MR. GREENTHAL: That is all.
RE-DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. WALLACE:
Q Do you know a man named Paul Washington (Massachusetts)?
A Yes.
Q How long have you known him? A I went with him about a week and a half.
Q When was that? A That was after I went to 43rd Street I met him.
Q Is he a friend of yours or a friend of Alice's? A A friend of mine.
Q Why did you come to New York? A Well, we had a little trouble at home.
Q What did you intend to do here when you came here? Objected to as immaterial; objection sustained; and question withdrawn.
MR. WALLACE: That is all.
ELIJAH MCCLARY, recalled for cross-examination, testifies as follows:
CROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. GREENTHAL:
Q Had you been to New York with Gladys before April 21st?
A No, not with Gladys.
Q That is the first time you had been to New York with

Gladys? A Yes, sir.
Q Had you ever been to New York before that time with any other girl? A Not with any other girl.
Q Where did your mother live in the Bronx? A 120th Street.
Q And what avenue? A Between 120th and 125th Street.
Q On what avenue? A Lexington, I think it is.
Q Had you been there before? A Yes.
Q How many times? A About four times.
Q Were you alone? A No, with my parents.
Q Did you know how to get there without the aid of your mother? A Yes.
Q How many times had you been there without your mother? A I was never there before without her, until Gladys and I went.
Q When you came on from Rutherford, New Jersey, and wanted to go to your aunt's home in the Bronx, how would you get? A We went from 23rd Street and took the Third Avenue "L".
Q I mean before April 21st, when you wanted to go to your aunt's home, how would you get? Objected to as immaterial, and question allowed.
A From Rutherford.
Q Yes? A I take the Erie train and ride to Jersey City, and take the Chambers Street ferry, and take the cross-town car to Third Avenue and take the "L".
Q When you ride up on the "L" and get off at what street,

120th Street? A Yes.
Q Now, on the 21st of April when you came to New York, did you come from 23rd Street Ferry, or Chambers Street? A Chambers Street.
Q When you arrived at the foot of Chambers Street, where did you go? A We walked up Chambers Street and came to an elevated, and took the elevated.
Q Is that the same elevated you were in the habit of taking in going to your aunt's? A No, I don't think so.
Q Don't you know? A No.
Q Was it before you got on the elevated that you met these two young men or after? A After we got off.
Q Did you ride up or down? A Up.
Q How far up or down did you ride? A About 42nd Street, I think.
Q Was it 42nd Street? A Yes, about that.
Q You rode from Chambers Street to 42nd Street? A Yes.
Q What time did you arrive at 42nd Street? A It was about 11:00.
Q Care about the time? A It was about twelve o'clock.
BY THE COURT:
Q You mean noon or midnight? A Midnight.
BY MR. GREENTHAL:
Q Then when you came over from Rutherford, New Jersey, and you arrived in New York, did you know where you were going to stay that night? A No.

41
0092

LIBERTY STREET? A Yes.

Q Now, on the 2nd of April when you came to New York, did you come across Third Avenue Ferry, or Chambers Street? A Chambers Street.

Q When you arrived at the foot of Chambers Street, where did you go? A We walked up Chambers Street and came to an elevated, and took the elevated.

Q Is that the same elevated you were in the habit of taking in going to your mother? A No, I don't think so.

Q Don't you know? A No.

Q Was it before you got on the elevated that you met those two young men or after? A After we got off.

Q Did you ride up or downtown? A Upward.

Q How far upward did you ride? A About 44th Street, I think.

Q Was it 43rd Street? A Yes, about that.

Q You rode from Chambers Street to 43rd Street? A Yes.

Q What time did you arrive at 43rd Street? A It was about 11:30.

Q What about the time? A It was about twelve o'clock.

BY THE COURT:

Q You mean noon or midnight? A Midnight.

BY MR. GREENFIELD:

Q Then when you came over from Rutherford, New Jersey, and you arrived in New York, did you know where you were going to stop that night? A No.

CASE #2323

42
0092

Q You had no idea at all? A No.
Q Did you have any baggage with you? A No.
Q Nothing at all.
Q You had how much money, you say, Sir? A No.
Q How did you come to get off at 42nd Street and Ninth Avenue? A I was feeling ill.

Q When you got down in the street, what did you do? A We walked up the street.

Q Toward Ninth Avenue? A Yes, I think so.

Q How far did you walk before you met those two men? A We did not walk very far, about a block.

Q Did you tell those two young men you were feeling ill? I felt better then.

Q Did you talk first, or did they talk to you? A They spoke to us.

Q What did they say to you? A They said: "How do you do?", and they followed us.

Q How far did they follow you? A About half a block and then they walked with us.

Q After they had a talk with you, where did they take you? A To a restaurant.

Q Whereabouts? A On Lexington Avenue.

Q So that you went from Eighth Avenue to Lexington Avenue? A We were on Third Avenue.

MEL WALLACE: I object to that as a misinterpretation of that testimony.

CASE #2323

43
0092

BY THE COURT:

Q What line of elevated road did you go on at this particular time, just before you got off? A About 42nd Street.

Q What elevated road were you riding on? A Third Avenue.

Q On the Third Avenue Elevated? A Yes, sir.

BY MR. GREENFIELD:

Q You got off at the foot of Chambers Street, is that not A Yes.

Q How far did you walk from the time you got off the ferry boat until you took the elevated, how many blocks? A About two blocks.

Q You know how many blocks are between Chambers Street ferry and the City Hall on the Third Avenue Elevated? A No, I could not say that I do.

Q You know that ~~there~~ there is an elevated station at Warren Street and Greenwich; that is about two or three blocks from the ferry? A Yes.

Q Is that the train that you took? A I guess it must have been.

Q Then you rode up to 43rd Street? A Yes.

Q Now, whether it is the Ninth Avenue, or wh either it is the Third Avenue, did you walk east or west after you got off at 43rd Street? A We walked west.

Q Going towards the East River, could you see the water as you walked? A No.

CASE #2323

44
0092

Q When you were walking from Ninth Avenue going west, could you see bright lights on Ninth Avenue and Broadway? A Yes.

Q Did you see the bright lights coming from the east side toward Lexington Avenue?

BY THE COURT:

Q Did you pass the Times Building? A I did not notice.

Q You know the Times Building? A Yes, but I don't think I passed that.

BY MR. GREENFIELD:

Q How long were you in company with those two young men before they took you to the Travellers' Aid Society? A About an hour and a half.

Q You were in the lunch room all this time? A Yes.

Q So that you arrived at the Travellers' Aid Society about half past one or two o'clock? A About THAT.

Q Now, did you tell the young men you came from Rutherford? A No.

Q Did they advise you to go back to this place, and then go back to where you belonged? A Yes.

Q They told you that? A Yes.

Q And after you had remained in the Society room they sent you back to Rutherford? A Yes.

Q And placed you on the train? A Yes.

Q Who suggested getting off at Paterson and coming back to New York? A I don't know; I guess I did.

Q When you came back to New York, what time did you arrive

Q When you were walking from Sixth Avenue going west,
could you see bright lights on Ninth Avenue and Broadway? A Yes.
Q Did you pass the bright lights coming from the west side
towards Lexington Avenue?
BY THE COURT:
Q Did you pass the Times Building? A I did not notice.
Q You know the Times Building? A Yes, but I don't think
I passed that.
BY MR. GREENFIELD:
Q How long were you in company with those two young men
before they took you to the Travellers' Aid Society? A About
an hour and a half.
Q You were in the lunch room all that time? A Yes.
Q So that you arrived at the Travellers' Aid Society about
half-past one or two o'clock? A About that.
Q Now, did you tell the young man you came from Rutherford?
A No.
Q Did they advise you to go back to this place, and then
go back to where you belonged? A Yes.
Q They told you that? A Yes.
Q And after you had remained in the Society room they
sent you back to Rutherford? A Yes.
Q And planned you on the train? A Yes.
Q You suggested getting off at Paterson and coming back to
New York? A I don't know; I guess I did.
Q When you came back to New York, what time did you arrive

in New York? A About two o'clock.
Q Two o'clock in the afternoon? A Yes.
Q Did you come over the same way, Chambers Street? A Yes,
the very same way.
Q Did you take Gladys, the other witness, along with you,
and direct her where to go and how to go? A Did I take her?
Q Were you the one that was leading her along where to go
and where to stop? A I don't know where to stop myself.
Q When you got off the ferry at Chambers Street, just tell
us where you went. A We went to Third Avenue.
Q How did you get to Third Avenue? A I think we took a
trolley car.
Q What car did you take? A I do not know what car it was.
Q Did this car take you directly to Third Avenue? A No.
we had about two blocks to walk, and then we took a car and rode
to Third Street.
Q You took a car from Chambers Street to Third Street?
A Yes.
Q So that you took a car on the west side. A Yes.
Q Around Chambers Street, is that so? A Yes.
Q And when you got on that car, that car took you to Third
Street. And Third Avenue, is that so?
THE COURT: SHE DID NOT SAY THAT. She said they
took a car and that that car did not take them to Third
Street, and that they took another car and went up on

BY THE COURT:
Q Is that so, young lady? A Yes.
BY MR. GREENFIELD:
Q How did you come to get off at Third Street and go to
this house between First and Third Street and Third Avenue? A I
don't know how I came to get off there.
BY THE COURT:
Q Was it just accidental or did you know about this house?
A No, it was just accidental.
BY MR. GREENFIELD:
Q What time did you get to the house? A About three
o'clock or 3:30.
Q In the afternoon? A Yes.
Q And you stayed there all night? A Yes.
Q And then where did you go from that place? A We went
to my aunt's, I think.
Q Up in the Bronx? A Yes.
Q You remained there over night? A Yes.
Q Then where did you go from there? A We went to 43rd
Street.
Q You went direct to 43rd Street from your aunt's home?
A Yes.
Q Are you sure about that?
BY THE COURT:
Q When you left your aunt's, where did you go first?
A Then we went downtown.
Q Whereabouts downtown did you go? A I think we went

back to 43rd Street.
Q Didn't you meet an old gentleman? A We met a man, he
was not an old gentleman.
BY MR. GREENFIELD:
Q You went from your aunt's home direct to 43rd Street, is
that so? A Yes.
Q You are sure about that? A Yes.
Q And who engaged that phone? A Edna.
Q Was anybody with you at that time? A Gladys was.
Q How did you come to select that particular room? A This
man that we met sent us there.
Q A man sent you there? A Yes.
Q Do you know his name? A No.
Q Where did you meet him? A We met him, I think it was on
Broadway.
Q Do you remember when you met him? A No, I don't.
Q Was it right after you had left your aunt's home? A Yes.
Q Did you flirt with the man? A Why, no, he was stand-
ing on the corner, and when we walked up the street, he was
right alongside of us.
Q Did you talk to him first, or he to you? A He spoke
to us.
Q How old was the man? A I think he was about forty years
old.

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

I back to 43rd Street.

Q Didn't you meet an old gentleman? A No, not a man, just he was sort an old gentleman.

MR. GREENEHALF:

Q You went from your aunt's home direct to 43rd Street. Is that so? A Yes.

Q You are sure about that? A Yes.

Q And you engaged that room? A Said.

Q Was anybody with you at that time? A Gladys was.

Q How did you come to select that particular room? A This man that we met sent us there.

Q A man sent you there? A Yes.

Q Do you know his name? A No.

Q Where did you meet him? A We met him, I think it was on Broadway.

Q Do you remember when you met him? A No, I don't.

Q Was it right after you had left your aunt's home? A Yes.

Q Did you flirt with the man? A Why, no, he was standing on the corner, and when we walked up the street, he was right alongside of us.

Q Did you talk to him first, or he to you? A He spoke to me.

Q How old was the man? A I think he was about forty years old.

Q Did you tell him that you came on from Rutherford, New Jersey? A I did not tell him right away.

Q But you did subsequently tell him? A Yes.

Q Did he ask you where you were staying? A Yes, and I told him we were up in the Bronx at my aunt's.

Q Was it at that time he suggested you take a furnished room? A Yes.

Q So that you had not been anywhere else between the time you left your aunt's home, and the time you met this old gentleman, and he suggested that? A No.

Q That you should take an apartment on 43rd Street?

A Yes.

Q Was he also up in that apartment? A He did not go, no.

Q At no time? A No.

Q Did you see him again in the street? A Yes, he made appointments with us.

Q Where did you go with him? A He took us to dinner.

Q Whereabouts? A In the cabaret.

Q Where was that? A I don't know where.

Q What time was it you left your home to meet this man? A About eight o'clock.

Q What time did you get home? A About twelve o'clock.

Q Are you sure it was twelve o'clock? A Yes.

Q No later than that? A No.

Q Did you do any dancing in the cabaret? A Yes, we did.

Q With whom? A Just with this man.

Q Were there any other men there with Gladys? A No.

Q What did she do? A It was just the three of us.

Q What were you doing -- sitting down and drinking? A We had White Rock water.

Q What else? A That is all.

Q Nothing to eat? A No, we did not have dinner there.

Q So that Gladys was with you all the time, and with this man? A Yes.

Q Gladys never left your side? A No.

Q Sure about that? A Positive.

Q Did this old gentleman take you home to 43rd Street?

A Yes.

Q Did you walk from the cabaret show? A Yes, we did.

Q How long did it take you to walk from the cabaret show to your home? A I think we walked until -- we walked a block or so, and we got on the car. We had to ride home.

Q Can you tell the jury about what time you got home?

A About twelve o'clock.

Q Did the man go up into your apartment? A No, he did not.

Q Did you see the man after that? A Yes, twice.

Q How many times after? A About two more times.

Q Where did you meet him on these different occasions?

A In the Times Building.

Q By appointment? A Yes.

Q Did he meet him there alone? A No, always with Gladys.

Q Did he take you out anywhere? A No, he only took me to dinner.

Q Did he take you to a cabaret about? A No, not any more.

He just took us out.

Q Did he give you any money? A He did not give it to me.

Q Did he give it to Gladys? A Yes.

Q How much? A I don't know.

Q Did she tell you how much she got from the man? A I don't think so.

Q Did you ask her? A No.

Q How do you know she got money from the money? A She told me she got it.

Q When was that, on the first, second or third occasion that they were out together? A I think the second.

Q Did you ask her why this man gave her money? A No.

Q You were not interested to know; you did not care how she got the money; is that right? A (No response).

Q Did Gladys have any money of her own when she came off? A Yes.

Q How much? A \$20.

Q How much did you have? A I didn't have anything.

Q You had no money? A No.

I think, Mr. Greenhalf, I will trouble you to suspend the examination of this witness, if it does not interfere with your case.

MR. GREENHALF: Very well, your Honor.

(The witness leaves the stand after having been instructed by the Court not to discuss the case with any one.)

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

Q By appointment? A Yes.
Q Did you meet him there alone? A No, always with Gladys.
Q Did he take you out anywhere? A No, he only took us to dinner.

Q Did he take you to a cabaret show? A No, not any more. We just took us out.

Q Did he give you any money? A He did not give it to me.
Q Did he give it to Gladys? A Yes.

Q How much? A I don't know.
Q Did she tell you how much she got from the man? A I don't think so.

Q Did you ask her? A No.
Q How do you know she got money from the money? A She tells me she got it.

Q When was that, on the first, second or third occasion that they were out together? A I think the second.
Q Did you ask her why this man gave her money? A No.
Q You were not interested to know; you did not care how she got the money; is that right? A (No response).

Q Did Gladys have any money of her own when she came out? A Yes.
Q How much? A \$5.
Q How much did you have? A I didn't have anything.
Q You had no money at all? A No.

MR. CONROY: I think Mr. Greenwald, I will trouble you to excuse the examination of this witness, if it does not interfere with your case.

MR. GREENWALD: Very well, your Honor.
(The witness leaves the stand after having been instructed by the Court not to discuss the case with any one).

WILFRED CRAVEN, of 38 West 126 Street, a witness called on behalf of the People, being duly sworn, testified as follows:

DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. WALLACE:
Q Driven, what is your business? A Elevator runner and switchboard operator.

Q Where are you employed? A 10 Manhattan Avenue.

Q Were you employed there during the latter part of the month of April and May, 1917? A Yes sir.

Q Do you know the defendant, Patrick Sullivan? A Yes sir.
A At that time did he occupy an apartment at that number? A Yes sir.

Q Do you recall him bringing any girls up to that apartment? A Yes sir, one night.

Q How many different girls have you brought up there for him? A One night he came in with two young ladies. That was that towards the latter part of April 1917.

A Yes sir.
Q And you were on duty every night in the latter part of April and in May, 1917, were you not? A During that week.

Q Do you recall him coming to the night after he came in with the two girls?

THE COURT: Do not lead him.
Q Did you see him there on any other occasion with one girl? A Yes sir. One night he came in there with a

lady, - all the time one lady comes in with him all the time.

Q Did you say he comes in with one girl all the time? A Yes.

Q Do you know that girl's name? A Yes.
Q What is her name? A That is his wife, - Miss Thomas.

Q Was she his wife at that time? A I could not say.

Q Long? A No, she has been married. A I could not say that either.

Q Do you know the defendant, Patrick Sullivan? A Yes sir.

Q Do you say you recall one night he came up there with two girls? A Yes.

Q Was either of those two girls Miss Thomas? A No.

Q The day following that day he was there with the two girls did you see the defendant? A No.

Q Sure about that? A I went off early next morning.

Q Did you see him the following night? A I think I did.

Q Who was with him that night? A Miss Thomas, if I am not mistaken.

Q Are you sure it was Miss Thomas who was with him on the following night? Quite sure.

Q What do you mean by quite sure. You know like? Thomas, don't just. A Yes.

Q Are you sure it was Miss Thomas that was with him the following night? A Yes.

Q On that occasion did he give you any money? A It

was the night before she was to come in with my letter he gave me a quarter that night.

Q On the 15th of April when he came in with the girl, long did he give you any money? A No sir, it was the 16th instant he came in with whom he gave me the quarter.

Q Is this outfit little difference to between time the court room and outside at the hotel.

Q I listened to you like I listened out you if that is not the girl you very little difference with in the elevator on the night that, - and you think it was like that?

Q Did you ever see this girl in your life? A No sir.

Q Are one of the two girls that was up there that night the same? A No sir.

Q Are you sure about that? A Yes sir.

Q Are you positive? A Yes sir.

Q Do you remember having a conversation with him in my room? A Yes sir.

Q Do you remember saying to me, to me that the night of the 15th you remembered seeing the defendant with a dark-haired girl?

MR. GREENWALD: That is objected to.

THE COURT: Allowed.

MR. GREENWALD: Question, if your Honor please.

I don't remember anyone's dark-haired girl.

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

was the night before when he came in with two ladies he gave me a quarter that night.

Q On the 29th of April when he came in with the ones lady did he give you any money? A No sir, it was the two ladies he came in with who he gave me the quarter.

Q At this point Mrs. Galligan is brought into the court room and stands at the right.

A I indicate to you Miss Galligan ask you if that is not the girl you saw this defendant with in the elevator on the night that you say you think it was June 1st.

A No sir.

Q Did you ever see this girl in your life? A No sir.

Q You also one of the two girls that runs up where the day he gave you a quarter? A No sir.

Q Are you sure about that? A Yes sir.

Q Are you positive? A Yes sir.

Q Do you remember having a conversation with me in my room? A Yes sir.

Q Do you remember saying to me, to me that the night of the 29th you remembered seeing the defendant with a dark haired girl?

MR. CHAPMAN: That is objected to.

THE COURT: Allowed.

MR. GE-WHINN: Excuse, if your Honor please.

Q I don't remember saying a dark haired girl.

CASE #2323

Q Do you remember saying to me "This man comes in on the 29th of April and gave me a quarter. At the time he gave me the quarter he had a dark haired girl with him."

MR. CHAPMAN: Objected to as incompetent, irrelevant and immaterial, the conversation had me not in the presence of the defendant.

THE COURT: Allowed.

Reception taken.

A Yes sir.

Q It was the time on the 29th of April when he came in that he did give you a quarter? A Yes sir.

Q Now, you had a conversation with this defendant since he has been arrested, hasn't you? A Yes sir.

Q Whereabouts did you have that conversation with him?

A In his apartment.

Q Did you have him? You did you happen to go there?

A He had sent me out to get some cigarettes for him.

Q Is that the reason you went to his apartment? A Yes.

Q Did he talk to you about the case? A Yes sir.

Q Are you prepared to state now that the lady that you was going up in the elevator with this defendant on the 29th of April was Miss Thomas? A Not the date a little mixed up. I could not swear to that.

Q You could not swear to that? A No sir, because I might have the date wrong.

MR. SULLIVAN: That is all.

CASE #2323

CROSS EXAMINING BY MR. CHAPMAN:

Q Do you remember the Sunday? A Yes sir.

Q Do you remember when he came in there Saturday with two girls? A Yes sir.

Q Do you remember the following Sunday, the following day, on a Sunday? A Yes sir.

Q Were you in the elevator at the time? A I think I was.

Q Don't you know whether you were? A The following day was what?

Q On a Sunday, were you on duty on Confort? A Yes sir.

Q What time did you go out? A Twelve o'clock.

Q How long did you stay there? A Until Monday morning nine o'clock.

Q Did you see Mr. Sullivan on Sunday? A Yes sir.

Q What time? A He came to the early part of the evening.

Q Who was with him at the time? A Miss Thomas, NY THE COURT:

Q I thought you said you were off duty from 12 o'clock Sunday until Monday morning at nine o'clock. I was on duty at 12 o'clock and I went off at 9 o'clock and came on at noon on Monday and report at nine o'clock Monday morning. I always work every Sunday.

BY MR. CHAPMAN:

Q Now, just tell the court and jury what conversation

CASE #2323

you had with Mr. Sullivan in his apartment, at the time he sent you out for breakfast. A He just said to me, "Whatever you say a defense for myself I don't want you to tell anything but the truth, Wilmette." And I said, "I certainly, Mr. Sullivan," that it will be best to say to me.

BY MR. CHAPMAN:

Q And you are telling the truth now? A Yes sir.

I am.

Q You are required an sworn examination by the defendant's counsel that on the 29th of April when you saw Mr. Sullivan in the elevator he had a lady with him. A Yes sir.

Q You know a certain Miss Thomas because you says when her going into the courthouse for several months. A Not several months. He was only to the apartment, if I'm right, about a month, as his maid told me when I called him everyday.

Q But how long - did you have you seen Miss Thomas going up into his apartment? A Shortly after he moved in.

Q How many times have you seen her come up into his apartment? A Several times.

Q Did you speak to her? A Yes.

Q Do you know of your being witnesses about Miss Thomas, is there? A No.

Q You could not possibly make a mistake as to her.

...had with Mr. McMillen to his detriment, at the time he sent you out for examination? A. He just said to me, "Whatever you say is evidence for court. I don't want you to tell anything but the truth, Williams." And I said, "I wouldn't, Mr. Williams," that is all he had to say to me.

Q. And you are telling the truth now? A. Yes sir.

Q. You are recalled on cross examination by the defendant to state that on the 20th of April when you saw Mr. McMillen in the elevator he had a lady with him? A. Yes sir.

Q. You know a certain Miss Thomas because you have seen her come into the courtroom for several months? A. Not several months. We are only in the courthouse, if I am right, about a month, so this about told me when I asked him the other day.

Q. You have come a time here, you seen Miss Thomas come up into his courtroom? A. I didn't notice he was in.

Q. How many times have you seen her since that? A. Several times.

Q. And you a good look at her? A. Yes.

Q. Do you think your mistake about Miss Thomas, is there? A. No.

Q. You could not possibly make a mistake as to her.

Q. Identity, could not A. No sir.

C. Now you are willing to swear, there being no possibility of your being mistaken, that on the 20th of April you saw this defendant in your elevator with a lady and that lady was Miss Thomas, is that right? A. Yes sir.

C. You are willing to swear to that, without any possibility of error? A. Yes.

C. It was Miss Thomas? A. Yes.

C. It could not have been any other woman, is that right? A. Yes sir.

THE COURT: We will take a recess now.

Gentlemen of the jury, you are admonished not to converse among yourselves on any subject connected with this trial or form or assess any opinion thereon until the same is submitted to you. We will take a recess until 2 o'clock.

RECESS CONTINUED. D.M.

D.M. WILLIAM STRAVAGE Q.M.D.B., of 40 West 75 Street, a witness called on behalf of the People, being duly sworn, testified as follows:

DEFENDANT EXAMINED BY MR. ALLEN:

Q. Are you a physician, Dr. T. A. Yes.

C. And not for the Society for Prevention of Cruelty to Children and like organizations for that? A. Yes sir.

C. Will you make an examination of our Miss McMillen?

A. Yes sir. I will have to consult the record made at the time

fatter looking at her vaginal, yes sir, like McMillen.

C. About what day did you examine her? A. I examined her on the 10th day of May, this year, at the room of the Society, 207 Fourth Avenue, at 8 o'clock in the afternoon.

C. Tell the jury what are the results of your examination?

A. I measured her private parts and I found her hymen completely relaxed, and, then, following complete penetration of her vaginal organs by some blunt object,

MR. WALLACE: That is all.

MR. GALLAGHER: No question.

MR. BLACKBURN: Resulted for further drive examinations.

DEFENDANT EXAMINED BY MR. GALLAGHER:

C. Miss, after you left the court room did you see Gladys? A. Yes sir.

C. Did you go out with her? A. We went to dinner together.

C. Did you talk about this case? A. No sir.

C. Get a chair? A. No sir.

C. You applied glue with your fingers? A. Yes.

C. And Mrs. Gladys didn't just lay? A. No.

C. George Gladys? A. Yes.

C. When you arrived at home in West 40th street on April 20th, that is on a Sunday, did you see Gladys? A. Yes sir.

C. Where was she? A. In the room.

C. And she in bed? A. She was.

C. Was it noon to one with her? A. Yes.

C. What is this about? A. Harry Greenberg.

C. Who opened the door for you? A. Gladys.

C. How was she dressed? A. She had her petitioned

C. Was she out to eat? A. Harry was.

C. Harry Greenberg? A. Yes.

C. Was he dressed or undressed? A. He was undressed.

C. Did you have any conversation with Gladys when you sat down that Sunday morning? A. Yes.

C. Did you tell her? A. Yes, I did.

C. How much after you arrived home? A. I don't know well her name. Harry left.

C. After Harry left, what time did he leave? A. About 9 o'clock, 10 o'clock.

C. Who else did you have besides Gladys on Sunday? A. Not anyone I can.

C. Nobody at all, is that right? A. Yes sir.

C. Did you go to your place on West 20th and look over towards Mr. Bellman's place of business? A. Yes.

C. Did you see him? A. No.

C. Are you more about that; did you tell somebody what happened up in Mr. Bellman's apartment except Gladys, is that right? A. Yes.

Q Was a gun in bed with her? A Yes.
Q What was it made? A Morris Stevens.
Q She opened the door for just? A Gladys.
Q Who was she dressed? A She had her pyjamas.

Q Was any one in bed? A Morris was.
Q Morris Stevens? A No.
Q Was he dressed or undressed? A He was undressed.
Q Did you have any conversation with Gladys when you saw her that Sunday morning? A No.
Q Did you tell her where you went? A She knew where I was.
Q Did you tell her? A Yes, I did.
Q How soon after you arrived home? A I didn't tell her until Morris left.
Q After Morris left; what time did he leave? A About 8 o'clock, 10 o'clock.
Q Who else did you see besides Gladys on Sunday? A Not any one else.
Q Nobody at all, is that right? A Yes sir.
Q Did you go to your studio on that morning and look over towards Mr. Hollister's place of business? A Yes.
Q Did you see him? A No.
Q Are you more afraid that now than told nobody that happened up to Hollister's apartment except Gladys, is that right? A Yes.

Q Are you back Tuesday morning, or all day Tuesday? A No.
Q You were supposed to talk with outside of Gladys? A I saw Mr. Gladys and Mrs. Barton.
Q On Tuesday, in the morning or in the afternoon? A I think it was in the evening.
Q What time? A Around six o'clock.
Q Where were they? A He came right around to the door for me.
Q Did Mr. Gladys go upstairs to your room? A No.
Q Where did you meet him, downstairs? A Yes.
Q Was that by appointment? A Yes.
Q When had you made an appointment with Mr. Gladys before meeting at your door on Tuesday? A He mentioned from the studio, to be downstairs.
Q Mr. Gladys mentioned to you to come downstairs? A Yes.
Q And you went down in the evening? A Yes.
Q And you met him? A Yes.
Q And was Mr. Barton there? A Yes.
Q Was Gladys with you? A Yes.
Q Did you tell Gladys anything about what happened in Hollister's apartment? A No.
Q Did you tell anything to Barton about that? A No.
Q Where did you go with Gladys and Barton? A They took us to dinner.
Q Where did they take you to dinner? A I don't

know where it was.
Q Around your neighborhood? A It was not very near us, no.
Q About how far? A About four blocks.
Q You sat down at a table with Mr. Gladys and Mrs. Barton? A Yes.
Q Nothing was said about Mr. Hollister? A No, not a thing.
Q And you did not tell them anything about Mr. Hollister? A No.
Q Did you get into old problems on that day or evening? A No.
Q Now, getting down to yesterday, did you see anybody to speak to outside of Gladys? A Mr. Gladys took us to Mr. Hitchinson Wednesday night.
Q Do remember testifying in the City Courthouse's court on Tuesday? "Did you speak to anybody on Wednesday?" A Mr. Barton and Mr. Hitchinson. Do you know Mr. Hitchinson? A Yes.
Q Did you see him on Wednesday? A I ain't remember.
Q You answered further, "Did you tell them anything?" A No, I did not tell them nothing.
Q So, I did not tell them anything? Do you hear no connection with Mr. Hitchinson or with Mr. Barton as to what has been told to you, as you say in Mr. Hollister's apartment, is that right? A Yes.
Q Where did you go with Mr. Hitchinson on Wednesday?

Q They took us for a bus ride on Fifth Avenue.
Q Where did you get on the bus? A We walked over to Peter Aron's. I don't know what street we got on.
Q Did you go upstairs on top of the bus? A Yes.
Q You had no difficulty in getting on top of the bus, just in plain steps? A No.
Q Are you still up there? A We walk up there till about 125 Street.
Q When did you get off? A Yes.
Q Where did you get off? A We used to be here always.
Q And last time did you stay there? A About an hour.
Q Did you wear book or any bag? A No.
Q What time did you get home? A We not far away so were to meet him, so take us to hotel, Gladys.
Q You were to meet Mr. Gladys after you met my friend and Barton? A Yes.
Q Where did you stay with Gladys? A Mr. Hitchinson.
Barton took us where we were supposed to meet him, A.
Q Where were you to meet him? A A friend's house, at his friend's house.
Q Where is that? A 125 Street.
Q What is the name of the friend? A Mrs. Greenough.
Q When had you made this arrangement? A Tuesday.
Q When do you see Mr. Gladys? A No.
Q Up to that time you had not told Mr. Gladys anything about your troubles? A You not a thing.

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

4. May back as far as he could on Fifth Avenue. 4. He walked over to
Fifth Avenue. I don't know what street he got on at.
5. Did you see Mr. Hitchcock on top of the bus? 4. Yes.
6. You had no difficulty in getting on top of the bus,
6.4 just to sit there? 4. No.
7. How far did you walk? 4. On side and up some hill
about 100 yards.
8. Then did you get off? 4. Yes.
9. Where did you go? 4. He used to be home cleaner
and now lives in one apartment? 4. Right on Avenue
10. Did you ever look in the bus again? 4. No.
11. What time did you get home? 4. As late as Mrs. Clancy,
my wife to meet him, to take me to Mrs. Clancy.
12. You were to meet Mr. Clancy after you met Mr. Hitchcock
and Mr. Gandy? 4. Yes.
13. Where did you meet Mr. Clancy? 4. Mr. Hitchcock
met back on where we were supposed to meet him.
14. Where were you to meet him? 4. At a friend's
house, at his friend's house.
15. Where is that? 4. 105 Street.
16. And what is the name of the friend? 4. Mr. Greenberg.
17. When did you make that appointment? Tuesday
when we saw Mr. Clancy.
18. Up to that time you had not told Mr. Clancy anything
about your trouble? 4. No, not yet.

CASE #2323

19. Q. Did you meet Mr. Clancy on top of Sullivan's apartment
A. Yes.
Q. About what time? 4. About 6:30.
A. Was Clancy with you at the time? 4. Yes, the two.
Q. Did Mr. Hitchcock and Mr. Gandy leave you there
with Mr. Clancy? 4. Yes, they left me.
Q. What kind of a place is this in 105 Street where you
met Mr. Clancy? 4. This man and his wife live there.
Q. Did Mr. Clancy sound there? 4. No, just a friend.
Q. Did Mr. Hitchcock and Mr. Gandy take you right
into the apartment and leave you there? 4. No, they
left me at the door.
Q. And then you went upstairs? 4. Yes.
Q. And now you Clancy? 4. Same time.
Q. How long after you arrived there did he sound
we met them about 8 o'clock and he came at 8:30.
Q. Then did you leave the house and go on with Mr. Clancy
to another? 4. Took us down to Mr. Clancy's house.
Q. So is that time along up the time to take you from
to Mr. Clancy's house, you did not tell anything to anybody
about your trouble? 4. No.
Q. How long did you stay down at Mr. Clancy's house?
A. We stayed there that day.
Q. Did you ride up your apartment in 45 Street? 4. Yes
A. Yes, we did.
Q. Did you ever hear Mr. Clancy say to Clancy or Mrs.

CASE #2323

19. G. Gandy or myself, that he had trouble with Sullivan and
he is going to get square on that? 4. No, I don't think we
ever heard him say it.
Q. Now, then from the time that you came back to your
apartment on April 24th and up to the time that you went
to this new place that you speak of, had you seen this old
gentleman? 4. No.
Q. When was the last time you saw him? 4. And after
you do met him in Clancy Square.
Q. Well, you had met him after the 10th, hadn't you?
Did you meet him after the 10th? 4. I don't remember what
day it was.
Q. Well, you remember, you say, when we to Mr. Sullivan's
apartment on the Saturday night on the Sunday, you re-
member that, do you? 4. Yes.
Q. Do you remember you saw this old gentleman after
that time? 4. No, I didn't.
Q. Are you sure of that? 4. Sure.
Q. You been after you, et Mr. Sullivan did you meet Mr.
Clancy? 4. About, I think it was the same day.
Q. Are you sure it was the same day? 4. Yes, I think
so, on the day after.
Q. Q. What day is the week? 4. Friday.
Q. Where did you meet him? 4. In Mr. Clancy's home.
Q. Are you sure it was Mr. Sullivan?
Q. Cars you ever seen fast and riding or in an automobile
with Mr. Clancy? 4. No sir.

CASE #2323

19. Q. Are you sure about that? 4. I was.
Q. Were you ever not automobile or in a car not out
of the station you went to when you met with Mr. Clancy
and Mr. Gandy? 4. No, I am not.
Q. At no other time? 4. No other time.
At the quarry.
Q. Did you go with Greenberg? 4. No, I made
up my mind.
Q. Did you not come with Greenberg? 4. Yes.
BY MR. STERLING:
Q. Where are they? One that before or after you found
Mr. Greenberg to Clancy's best? 4. That was before.
Q. Has many days before? 4. One or two.
Q. That time did you go out in the neighborhood of
Clancy and Mr. Greenberg? 4. One o'clock.
Q. In the morning? 4. Yes.
Q. Where did you meet Mr. Greenberg? 4. In some
right in the hour due to.
Q. Did he tell you down or were you waiting for him
A. Well, we were down.
Q. Is by a statement that you were to get nothing
from Clancy? 4. Yes sir.
Q. Where did you ride yet? 4. He took us through the
junk.
Q. Are you sure there was no man with you that night?
A. I am sure, Mr. Justice.
Q. Did Greenberg and Clancy get out of the automobile
and leave you to thereof? 4. No, they did not.

CASE #2323

17 Q. Are you ever about that? A. I am.
Q. Were you ever out automobileing or in that car out
parts of the country you speak of when you went with Mr. Gale
and Mr. Clancy? A. No, I was not.
A. At no other time? A. No other time.
BY MR. CLANCY:
Q. Did you go with Greenberg? A. Yes, I did.
Q. You went out once with Greenberg? A. Yes.
BY MR. CLANCY:
Q. When you met? Was that before or after you found
Mr. Greenberg in Gladys' bed? A. That was before.
Q. How many days before? A. One or two.
Q. What time did you get in the automobile with
Gladys and Mr. Greenberg? A. One o'clock.
A. In the morning? A. Yes.
Q. Where did you meet Mr. Greenberg? A. We came
right on to the place for us.
Q. Did he tell you down or were you waiting for him?
A. Well, we were down.
Q. Was it by a telephone that you were to go out automobile,
Mr. Greenberg? A. Yes sir.
Q. Where did you ride out? We took us through the
parts.
Q. Are you sure there was no one with you that time?
A. I am sure, yes, positive.
Q. Did Greenberg and Gladys get out of the automobile
and leave going there? A. No, they did not.

CASE #2323

18 Q. And you remained to remain there until you were
sent home? A. Yes.
Q. How long did you stay there? A. Until, I think
it was, until Sunday, the Collector's Sunday.
Q. How many days? A. About 2-3 days.
Q. Do you know whether or not this lady communicated
with your parents? A. No, I don't know, I don't think
she did.
Q. Did you tell her where you lived? A. Yes.
Q. Did you tell her where you come from? A. Yes.
Q. Different wife to your parents? A. No.
Q. Where were you when you were taken in custody by the
sheriff of Rutherford, Mr. Joseph? A. I was at Mrs. Gladys.
Q. Now, Miss, do you remember Mr. Galligan writing an
appointment with Mr. Gladys and this lady to see with you to
a doctor, do you remember? A. No, I don't remember
anything about that.
Q. Well, I want to know there was a conversation had between
Mr. Gladys and this lady and us when regarding your condition?
A. No.
Q. Did you tell her about your trouble? A. No, I
never told her a word. A. No, I did not.
Q. You were introduced to her by Mr. Gladys? A. Yes.
Q. For the purpose of obtaining a position for you?
A. No.
Q. And you remained there over night in her apartment?
A. Yes sir, so did.

CASE #2323

19 Q. Do you remember this woman being aware of you on
page 21 of the transcript to the State trooper's model, reading
that she has had no conversation they about such to end up
in Mr. Galligan's apartment? A. I told every- No, I
remember that question, never got to just. A. I do.
A. Did she ask you before you take her upstairs about 117?
A. No, she did not ask me.
Q. Do you remember this question being asked to you, reading
that, "Did you tell just?" A. Yes. Do you remember asking
that question?
A. No, Galligan did not ask me about
that, he asked, "Did she ask about
that?"
A. She asked me if what Gladys told her was right and I said
yes.
Q. Isn't this fact that you very first person that you
spoke to about your troubles outside of Gladys, do you say,
and George George? It is the first person you spoke to about
those? Q. Gladys, he was not. I did not tell him anything
at all about it.
Q. How many times did you see Mr. George, Gladys all
right.
Q. Do you remember you married to very different
occupation and it were like this? A. No.
BY MR. CLANCY:
Q. At the time that you went to Mr. Gladys' house—
what kind of a house does she live in, a boarding house?

Q. Do you remember this question being asked of you on page 23 of the deposition in the defendant's court, (reading) "Did you have any conversation then about what he would up in his apartment?" A. I told her, "Do you remember that question before not to court?" I said,

"Did she ask you before she told her anything about it?"

A. No, she did not ask me.

Q. Do you remember this question being put to you (reading), "With who did you stay?" A. Yes? Do you remember asking that question?

Mrs. WALLACE: Did she ask about your troubles.

A. She asked me if Mrs. Gladys told her our room and I said yes.

Q. Isn't it so that that the very first question that you asked is about your troubles outside of Chicago, as you say, was George Clancy? Is he the first person you spoke to about that? A. At first, as my next, I did not tell him anything at all about it.

Q. How many times did you speak with George Clancy all together? Only twice.

A. An attorney just identified to three different occasions, was it more than that? A. No.

Mrs. WALLACE:

A. At the time that you went to Mr. Glancy's house—was this his home when she lived in, a boarding house?

CASE #2323

A. Yes.

Q. Who had a room in a boarding house? A. Yes.

Q. Did you stay in her room or did she provide another room for you and Gladys? A. She took us to Mrs. Bayliss, a friend of hers.

Q. This was known as a boarding house or a rooming house?

A. A rooming house?

Q. Where you not a room to stay until you were taken back home, is that right? A. Yes.

Q. Were you ever at the Martha Washington Hotel? A. Yes, I was.

Q. You were asked by the defendant's counsel where you went when you came from your auntie and you said that you went right to 42nd Street. Now, does this mean that you went to the Martha Washington Hotel, if you remember? A. I think it was on a Tuesday night.

Q. Was it before you went to 42nd Street? A. Yes.

Q. Was this old gentleman that took you two girls to the Martha Washington Hotel? A. Yes, he did.

Q. And it was after that you looked in the paper and found the 42nd Street address and went there? A. Yes.

Q. How long did you stay at the Martha Washington Hotel? A. Just one night.

Q. Why didn't you tell that to the defendant's counsel when he asked you where you went? Did you forget it, or what reason did you have for not telling me? A. I thought I

CASE #2323

44-1411-15
BY MR. GREENBAUM:

Q. The old gentleman took you to this hotel, the Martha Washington Hotel; now did you meet him the next morning? A. Yes, I did.

Q. Did he tell you that he wanted to see you the next morning? A. Yes.

Q. Where did you meet him? A. On the corner of a restaurant.

Q. In a restaurant or on the street? A. On the street.

Q. What time was it? A. Why, it was noon time.

Q. Did he have a newspaper in his hand at the time he met you? A. Yes, he did.

Q. Did he suggest where you should have for a meal?

A. Yes.

Q. Did he tell you to eat 42nd Street? A. Yes.

Q. Did he go with you to the apartment? A. He walked with me.

BY MR. WALLACE:

Q. You say he walked with you to the apartment? A. He did not go all the way.

BY MR. GREENBAUM:

Q. Now for this he walk with you up to the apartment?

A. No.

Q. On the door? A. (No response).

Q. Did he give you or Gladys any money at the time?

CASE #2323

Q. He did not give me any. Q. Did he give any money to Gladys? A. Yes, I think 44-1411.

Q. Do you know how much money? A. No.

Q. Do you know whether or not it was this that money that she paid the room out? Q. That did not pay for all

of the room.

Q. How much was the room to her? A. \$6.

Q. How much did Gladys pay? A. \$6.

Q. You had no money of your own?

BY MR. GREENBAUM: She paid them.

Q. After you rented the room or the room was rented by Gladys, you went downstairs and set out old pictures?

A. Yes.

Q. Where did you set? We just took a walk.

Q. How many more times did you take this old pictures off for you and enjoyed the room and had given the money to Gladys?

BY MR. GREENBAUM: I have been all over that.

BY MR. WALLACE: Yes.

BY MR. GREENBAUM: That is all.

BY MR. GREENBAUM: Of course, of course, a witness called on behalf of the people, being duly sworn, testifying as did over.

SWORN AND DEPOSED BY MR. WALLACE:

Q. Mr. Clancy, what is your business? I am telling

4. Do you ever give me any?

5. Did he give me money to Gladys? Yes, I think he did.

6. Do you know how much money? No,

7. Do you know whether or not it was with that money that she paid the room rent? That did not pay for all of it, no.

8. How much was the room to her? \$20.

9. How much did Gladys pay? \$20.

10. You had no money of your own?

THE DEFENDANT: She told that.

11. After you rented the room or the room was rented by Gladys, you went downstairs and set this old gentleman off?

12. Yes.

13. Where did you run? I just took a walk.

14. How many hours later did you see this old gentleman after you had engaged the room and had given the money to Gladys?

MR. KALLALIS: I have been all over that.

THE DEFENDANT: Yes.

MR. ROSENBLATT: That is all.

Q. MR. CLARK: 150 West 20th Street, a citizen called on behalf of the People, being duly sworn, testifies that as follows:

REBERT KARLINSKY BY MR. KALLALIS:

Q. Mr. Clark, what is your business? Intimating

CASE #2323

Q. Were you formerly employed by the defendant, Sullivan?
A. Yes.
Q. For how long a period did you work for him?
About five months.
Q. When did you stop working for him? I don't know
the date. It is about a month ago, a little over a month.
This is the 10th of the month; about the 19th of May
that you stopped working for him. It is about five
weeks ago, about the first week in May.
Do you know these two young girls, Alice McElroy
and Gladys Bowen? Yes.
What time did you first make their acquaintance?
A Saturday, April 29th.
Q. Are you sure of the date? Yes sir.
How did you first meet them? I was work-
ing in the office, and Jim Weston, one of the animators,
was out and he had flagged them down in back window in the
studio, and went down to meet them in front of their house
and he phoned in to me that he had them in front of the Gray
Drug Company, I think it is, on the corner of Grand Street
and Broadway.
Q. You went out and met them? Yes.
In the studio, I understand, overlooked the window of
the room in which they were staying? Yes, about 60
feet apart.
Q. What is the height of
the building between those windows? Yes.

CASE #223

BY THE COURT:

C The windows are on about the same level? A Primarily on the same level.

BY MR. WALLACE:

C Did you first meet them on Saturday, April 24th?
A Yes.

C What if anything happened at the time you met them.
First, have you seen the girls here today? A No.

C You were out to lunch with them? A Yes.
Who else was there at lunch with you? A Their mother, Mrs. Smith, Miss Sterns and myself.

C How were they dressed the day you met them? A I think they were dressed the same as they are today.

C What was said on the day that you first met them on the 24th of April? A As related by Broadway, I think it was 44 Street, at Leo Glanz's restaurant.

C Did you take them to their car after their dinner? A Yes, we had dinner in there and came directly out of there and had an Broadway down to Grand Central Station. There wasn't left then. I left them with Boston. He and the other fellow.

C Is he still working for Broadway? A I believe so.

C When did you next see these girls? A Sunday even-
ing I saw the little blond girl.

C Name? A Gladys Bowen, yes sir.

C Where did you see her? A She was in the window

CASE #2323

of the house out West Long and I were working in the studio.
This was Sunday evening. I flirted with her, and went down
in front of the house, and over to West Street and met her,
there and brought her to a studio — showed her how we do
the intended direction, and so forth. Then we took again,
albeit long and there at the time and we all went down, down
to the studio we had already brought her, — and I brought her
to a "big top" restaurant on 14th Avenue between 41 and 42
streets, and from there I brought her to the bottom of the
steps to back of the house and left her.

Q. One you fix the time Sunday evening approximately?

A. I guess it was around 8 o'clock.

C. Tell the jury to the best of your recollection what
he said and what you said about those two girls? A. As
we came into the back room, there was a bar, — a couch in the
back room of the studio, where the window was looking over
across the area very where these girls were living. He was
drinking at the time. He was not drunk and he was drinking
and he asked me, he said approximately, "Do you ever get the
little blonde girl and bring her over here and give her a
good talking to on the couch. I will beat it out of the
office. I will beat it on the street." I said, "I don't
think the kids are bad, they are just a couple of crazy little
creatures." Kids, I don't think they are bad," he said,
"but that dark-haired one would try to pull that saint stuff.
I know she tried to pull it on that saint stuff." "Don't
do it, don't do it and all that and then faints", of
course, he talked in a mysterious way, like most drunken
fallowers, believe that are drinking, not it was hard for me to
grasp what he meant, to understand all of it, but anyhow I
did not think the girls were bad.

THE WITNESS: I will strike that out and the jury
disregard it.

C. Tell us what he said to the best of your recollection
about those two girls. Over what his manner, did he say
anything more? A. Yes.

CASE #2323

Q. One you fix the time Sunday evening approximately?

A. I guess it was around 8 o'clock.

C. Tell the jury to the best of your recollection what
he said and what you said about those two girls? A. As
we came into the back room, there was a bar, — a couch in the
back room of the studio, where the window was looking over
across the area very where these girls were living. He was
drinking at the time. He was not drunk and he was drinking
and he asked me, he said approximately, "Do you ever get the
little blonde girl and bring her over here and give her a
good talking to on the couch. I will beat it out of the
office. I will beat it on the street." I said, "I don't
think the kids are bad, they are just a couple of crazy little
creatures." Kids, I don't think they are bad," he said,
"but that dark-haired one would try to pull that saint stuff.
I know she tried to pull it on that saint stuff." "Don't
do it, don't do it and all that and then faints", of
course, he talked in a mysterious way, like most drunken
fallowers, believe that are drinking, not it was hard for me to
grasp what he meant, to understand all of it, but anyhow I
did not think the girls were bad.

THE WITNESS: I will strike that out and the jury
disregard it.

C. Tell us what he said to the best of your recollection
about those two girls. Over what his manner, did he say
anything more? A. Yes.

CASE #2323

Q. What? A. No sir, "Is this good enough for you?"
I agreed then both. I remember that and what he said.
There are other things I cannot recall altogether but that
was what he said.

C. He will be excused than both? A. Yes.

C. Did he tell you what? A. Do he all not.

C. Did the defendant in a conversation on that day tell
you had had the girls, or one of the girls, or to his acquaint-
ance the day before.

MR. GREENFIELD: Objected to as very leading.

THE WITNESS: You may exhaust the witness recollection
and then ask him if he remembers anything else.

C. Do you remember anything further
that the defendant said that day? A. No, I do.

C. Tell us that? A. I think that kids like that were
dangerous to monkey with, very liable to have some disease,
and he said, "Karla is a little crazy," and he wrote it on
a piece of paper, — five cents worth of ten per cent white
precipitate. He said he had agreed many girls with Apophis.

C. Do you recall anything further he said, or is that
the substance of the conversation? A. I think that is
about all.

C. Did you ever have any conversation at any other time
with this defendant about the girls? A. I did. In his
studio, a few days after, the following the first about, just
shortly back from them.

CASE #2323

Q. Are you still present at this time? A. Yes sir.

C. You talk as you were not with these girls and took
one of them to a "big top" place and brought them back. A
bottle and an o'clock? A Sunday evening.

You lost the blonde girl? A. Yes.

When did you next see them after Sunday evening?

A. I think I saw them Sunday during the day.

C. When you got into them pocket? A. No.

Did you have them out Saturday? A. I know them
on Saturday. My kid pals they would stop somewhere
and I brought them up to try out their various old
cell their stuff. I used to discover the girls. Once
very many and other streets.

Did you take them to the "big top"? A. Not that I can't
say. I will take that. I did not, my I wanted to. They
want others girls action and I took up to 125 street

A. That is approximately? A. No, I never liked to tell
streets.

When you went to 125 street did you meet them up
there? A. No, I did not. I got a start a little. I
should be up and take him I could like to bring him up
to 125 street while he and me we some place an 80 street and
we went up there. Possibly before I left the studio, the
girls passed down that they didn't work so good as I expected
them, but I took them the directions, to go to 125 street 125
street, Karla's name, and it would be all right, because

Q. You know when we present at that store? A. Yes sir.
Q. You told us you were out with those girls and took
one of them to a place they often frequent down town. I
believe that was a Sunday. A. Sunday evening.
Q. You had the blood shirt? A. Yes.
Q. When did you next see them after Sunday evening?
A. I didn't see them Monday, during the day.
Q. Were you out with them Sunday? A. No.
Q. Did you leave them out Tuesday? A. I brought them
back because... The girls said they would also come back
so I brought them up to try and their voices and
said their bluffs. I wanted to disassociate the girls. They
were nervous and other things.
Q. Did you take them to Harbaugh's, or meet them there?
A. I will relate that I did not, but I brought the girls
out with him again and took them up to 125 Street
A. That is Harbaugh's. A. No, Harbaugh lives in 125
Street.
Q. When you went to 125 Street did you meet them up
there? A. No, I did not. I got a singer, a singer. I
promised to her and told her I would like to take her up to
Mr. Harbaugh's while he was not at home place on 125 Street and
we went up there. Approximately before I left the studio, the
girls phoned home that they could not meet me up to Har-
baugh's, but I told them the directions, to go to 125 West 145
Street, Harbaugh's house, and it would be all right, because

Q. You already told Harbaugh he'd be there and told Mrs. Har-
baugh.

MR. THOMPSON: I object to this.

THE COURT: Strike it out and the jury disregard it.

A. When did you again meet the girls? What is the
next time you met them? A. I think I saw them Saturday
after I got home work. I do not know.

Q. Did you take them to your house around 8:30 yesterday

A. That was Friday.

Q. You were out with these other girls again? A. I just
brought them into the apartment one night about a day or two
and a half ago.

Q. Did you have conversations with either of these girls?

A. No, I did not.

Q. Did you ever ask them to have intermission? A. No.

Q. About how far apart? A. I am particular in
that sort.

MR. HARSHFIELD: Objected to.

THE COURT: Objection sustained.

Q. When Friday I intermission you took them from some
place, up town to Mrs. Stevens' apartment house? A. It is
not a boarding house. She is an old theatrical woman, and I
told her to paint the glass surfaces black.

Objected to and objection sustained.

Q. You took them on Friday to Mrs. Stevens? A. Yes,
and you left them there? A. No. I brought them
back to the door of their house that night.

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

Q. Did they go back to Mrs. Stevens' that next day
all alone? A. They were back again in the afternoon.

Q. Did you have a talk with Mrs. Stevens or anyone else
that took part? A. Oh, yes.

Q. Yes, then you stated that you were present in Mr. Har-
baugh's studio on or about the 2nd of May when Mrs. Stevens
was there with you? A. Yes.

Q. You were the defendant present, Harbaugh? A. Yes.

Q. You and Mrs. Stevens were there alone? A. Yes.

Q. You also see these women, of probability? A. Yes.
They are Mrs. Lee, Mrs. Smith.

Q. Mrs. Lee and who else? A. Judith Stevens and Esther
Hanson.

Q. That is the name known as Mrs. Stevens? A. Mrs. Valen-
cia Stark and Millie Townsend and Estella Hanson.
Are you correct?

Q. What studio is it you are talking about? A. Mrs.
Stevens' studio.

Q. Located where? A. 125 West 45th Street.

Q. This is the studio from the window of which you say
you could see the windows of the room occupied by the girls
A. Yes, it is.

Q. Mrs. Stark? A. Yes.

Q. There was a conversation there in the studio that
day between you and Mrs. Stevens and the defendant, or be-
tween Mrs. Stevens and the defendant in which you participated.

CASE #2323

Q. I listened to it. A. Yes.

Q. Tell the jury what took place on that occasion so that
would between the defendant and Mrs. Stevens or anyone else
that took part? A. I walked to the front door of the studio
of Mrs. Lee, Stevens was directly seated on either side of the
staircase, or steps down. She did not answer me until until I
knocked.

Q. You were with Stevens the other? A. Yes, I did not
had an excuse that I wanted to get my coat made. She
asked if I had, but said no, and she had not asked me
whether the address of the studio, so I had to wait outside
of the studio. Finally, I went in, I said, "Hello, Mrs. Stevens."
She said, "What do you want?" I said, "Mrs. Lee, I
wanted to talk to Mrs. Lee, I said, "Hello, Mrs. Lee." I said, "Mrs. Lee, I
believed in an organization, and though I am a salaried
member of it, the obligation is just as binding now as it ever
was, that members of salaried. I think these girls - and
of them one is very a doubtful.

Q. Mrs. Stevens? I object to all that.

THE COURT: Objection sustained. A. That is
the country, so should
I continue? I told him that I could not tell the organization,
being in the organization, but I had to be what I am, that
is all that I am, and I told him what he had that girls

before 6:00 PM. He would meet her and arrange for the doctor, and she say nothing to him with respect to the robbery until she was released from the police station. She was released at 10:00 AM. She said it looked as though gallantry girl had a bad rash on her shoulder and her body was very stiff. It caused me, though she had been strenuous or strenuous.

Q And you say they you wanted the doctor? A Yes.

Q You called your attorney.

Q Your attorney.

Q Your attorney.

Q From this conversation regarding earlier the girl is a mother and has received word from Dr. Josephine that she has a son.

Q And she is?

Q And she is. At 10, appointment not kept.

Q And you say for the first time that you saw the girls was on Friday or Saturday. What she did on Saturday.

Q They would be the same as Friday. A Yes sir.

Q What time of the day one AM, about six o'clock.

Q In the evening? A Yes sir.

Q And you were at the studio at the time? A Yes.

Q And those two little girls were in their own apartment directly opposite the studio? A When I saw them you meant when you found out that? I saw them after afternoon we were all playing with them from the back window.

Q By the window?

Q I understood that you saw in the studio and saw them

9912

CASE #2323

Q At the time you first saw those girls? A Yes sir.

Q What is the studio that you have been talking about? A Yes sir.

Q You know.

Q Then you flirted with the girls along with the other boys? A Yes.

Q Did you catch train at six o'clock at night? A No, they were not there then. It was a phone call made to the Grey Line Company where office station had met them.

Q You know? I have to drive that out.

Q You know, drive it out.

Q Did you see them again on that Friday? A No.

Q Were about that? You mean Saturday?

Q I am talking about Saturday? A I did not see them Saturday.

Q Did you see them Saturday? A Yes.

Q What time? A Little after nine o'clock.

Q Where were they? In front of the Grey Line Company on Broadway and West Street.

Q Was this a good to meet them there? A A phone call made to the office from Mr. Boston. He said he had the girls there.

Q He told you that he had the two girls there? A Yes.

Q And those were the two same girls you flirted with from the studio? A Yes.

Q And you didn't see them? A Yes.

0100

CASE #2323

Q And you went out with them? A Yes.

Q Where did you take them to? A Diana's restaurant.

Q Were you interested in the girls that that? A No, I was not.

Q You had no particular interest in these girls? A I was anxious to see a couple of kids of that age.

Q Did you ask them where they lived? A Yes, I did.

Q Did they tell you where they lived in Rutherford, New Jersey? A They said at first they lived in Patterson.

Q Did you ask them how long they had been in New York? A Yes.

Q Did they tell you that they had run away from home? A They did not.

Q You did not ask them that? A Well, in a way, they behaved and never about it.

Q Did you ask them? A Yes.

Q Did they tell you they ran away from home? A Directly they said did.

Q What did they say? A I don't know.

Q They told you they left their home? A Yes.

Q Did they tell you that the society had closed them up a train to go back to their home in Rutherford, New Jersey? A Yes.

Q Did you know anything about that? A No.

Q When you knew that they had run away from home, you continued to stay with them in the restaurant? A Sure.

0100

CASE #2323

Q Did you leave at 10:00 AM, they were released? A Yes.

Q What do you mean by robbery little girls? A Yes.

Q You know they had no place to live, that they should be back in their own house. Did you come back to the house? A I did every year I met them.

Q And they told you more they lived? A They said they lived in Patterson and they told us every time I did not know what to believe.

Q Did you try to find out, or make any investigation to their address in New Jersey? A I did, but it is hard to say I could not find her.

Q You know they lived in Patterson? A I didn't know they lived there.

Q Or in Patterson? A I didn't know that.

Q You said you did not know they told you they lived in Patterson? A They did at first.

Q What they told you they lived in Patterson after you? A No.

Q Did they tell you that you were a street dancer? A No.

Q You did not communicate with the older of father and mother? A No.

Q You did not report this fact to the police? A I did never think so before, but I didn't know who to do.

Q Did you see Patterson? A Yes.

Q And you very often visit them with yourself? A Yes.

Q How long were you in their company? A About an hour.

over to a shop there mentioned.

Objected to and objection sustained.

C After you took the girl to a Shop there house on Sixth Avenue, you brought her home to 4702 Myrtle Street? Yes.

C ever you know with her? No.

C You left them on Sixth Avenue? A In front of the studio building on that street.

C Then you went around to 4702 Street with the girl?

A Yes.

C You think this did you go to her house? A About twenty minutes after eleven, I guess it is, because it's quarter after.

C but you stayed there talking with her a little while.

C How long? A Perhaps about two minutes.

C Did you see her come back that night? No, I did not.

C Did you see her next day, or Sunday? A No, Sir.

C What? A I think it was around noon.

C And that by appointment? A Yes.

C You had no appointment to meet her on Sunday? A No, I did not have an appointment previously but I saw her from the studio and I wanted to hear some downtown.

C About what time? A About noon, I think.

C Did you meet down and you met her there? At the bottom of the steps, in front of the house, or her house. Where did you take her to? I did not take her

anywhere that I remember. I just had a little talk with her.

C You were deeply interested in that little girl?

A Yes. I wanted to get the straight of it.

C You talked to her about her home in Lutherford; New Jersey? A Yes.

C You knew then where she lived? A I did not.

C Did you advise her to go home? A I certainly did.

C When next did you see her again that night did you see her again? A I don't think so.

C Not, be sure about it? A I don't think so.

C Did you see the college girl and the high girl Tuesday?

A Yes.

C Did you talk with them? A Yes.

C What time of the day or night was that? A I think it was two o'clock in the afternoon.

C Was that by appointment or through flirtation? A I pointed to her to some men.

C Did you send down one you and both of them? A Yes.

C You little girls are beginning to run downtown Wednesday? A Yes.

C Did you ask her anything about Sullivan? A Only I did hear from Emily Smith that they had been, but and Emily had a sort of appointment with them Saturday, I don't know what it was, whether they kept it.

C Did you speak to her about that? A Yes.

C That is the other girl? A Yes.

C And she told you? A She and one girl met them both.

C Anything else she told you about Sullivan? A No.

C Sure about that? A Yes.

C Did you ask the little girl where Sullivan had been?

A No.

C You were not interested in that, were you? A No.

C How long were you with them, on judgment? A Sunday, I think; after I got done working it was about 11 o'clock at night and I talked with them both and went down

In front of the house and took both of them around to the studios on Sixth Avenue, and I did forty cents and I went

all but a stroke on coffee and tea and brought them back to the house.

C That was Wednesday night, eleven o'clock? A Yes,

I think it was.

C How long were you in their company? A About ten minutes.

C Did you take them home? A I brought them back.

C You get down to Thursday, did you see them on Thursday? A I think so.

C Where did you see them, in the street? A No, from the studios.

C Did you happen to them to meet you downtown? A I don't remember. I don't think I did. I am not sure.

C Did you see them in the street on Thursday? A I

think so, yes.

C What was that? A About 8 o'clock, I think.

C At night? A Yes.

C Are you going to see them at 8 o'clock at night?

Now that through appointment of Sullivan? A I am not

positive whether I intended to have to meet him or not,

but I took I met them Thursday in front of the house around

Broadway, and they were right over at Billie's on Broadway

to eat, and over that way. I was eating in the room, in the

morning, sitting here and I left down in front of studios and

studios. I did not remember.

C Did you ever take them out in an automobile or something? A No.

C Never at any time? A No.

Absolutely? A Absolutely.

C You never take them out in an automobile or something? A No.

C You and Somerville travel with Sullivan. You are not on sale terms. You always had Somerville and Somerville especially plainer, less fancy. A I noticed that on

but you did have trouble with him? A Yes.

C You were interested very much in that little business?

A Yes.

C You paid Mr. Sullivan to step out of town and go to

Montreal? A I did not. I don't think.

C You never had any such talk with him? A No, sir,

I did not.

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

Q. Where about there? A. 2010 Madison Street at 2nd
Bathgate.
Q. Who you work with there to be the supervisor? A. Mr.
John J. O'Brien, he's been my supervisor since I started
working there.
Q. What's his name? A. John J. O'Brien, he's been my supervisor
since I started working there.
Q. What's his address? A. 2010 Madison Street at 2nd
Bathgate.
Q. How long have you worked there? A. About 1 year.
Q. What's your job? A. I'm a cook.
Q. Do you work there alone? A. No, there's other people.
Q. Who else? A. There's a cook named Charlie, a
waitress named Mary, and a waitress named
Doris.
Q. Do you know their names? A. Yes, I do.
Q. Do you know their addresses? A. No, I don't.
Q. Do you know their phone numbers? A. No, I don't.
Q. Do you know their last names? A. No, I don't.
Q. Do you know their first names? A. No, I don't.
Q. Do you know their social security numbers? A. No, I don't.
Q. Do you know their birth dates? A. No, I don't.
Q. Do you know their ages? A. No, I don't.
Q. Do you know their addresses? A. No, I don't.
Q. Do you know their phone numbers? A. No, I don't.
Q. Do you know their first names? A. No, I don't.
Q. Do you know their last names? A. No, I don't.
Q. Do you know their social security numbers? A. No, I don't.
Q. Do you know their birth dates? A. No, I don't.
Q. Do you know their ages? A. No, I don't.

Q. Q.D.M. #2000000000, at 2010 Madison Street at 2nd, a witness
called on behalf of the People, being duly sworn, deposes:
Q. State what you know.
STATEMENT OF MR. McLAUGHLIN
Q. Now, Mrs. Blanche, you formerly lived at 2020 Madison
Street?
Witness: A. Yes.
Q. Are you still at 2020 Madison Street?
A. At present, in this section called Bathgate.
Q. Do you know a man named Charlie who is an employee
of Bathgate Cafeteria? A. Yes.
Q. Do you know a man named Doris; this different in this
section? A. Yes.
Q. You have met this man, Alice McLaughlin, and George
Blanche? A. Yes, sir.
Q. When did you first see these two people? A. In January
January.
Q. About? A. On May 1st.
Q. That was Friday? A. Friday evening.
Q. Where did you see them? A. At an house.
Q. Is this house owned by them? A. Blanche, Charlie.
Q. He brought them to your house Friday, they didn't go there.
Q. Did you have a talk with Blanche Blanche or Alice McLaughlin
on that day? A. Not until the following night.
Q. They came back to your house on the following night?
A. The following afternoon or three o'clock.
Q. With whom did you have that conversation then?

Q. Well, the date comprehend 1950, Alaska.
Q. Did she ever complain to you of any trouble on the part
of this defendant? A. Yes.
Q. Did she ever complain of the way of Alice McLaughlin?
A. Yes, it did.
Q. Will you state what the nature of her complaint or trouble
was? A. She complained. Then he stopped her.
Q. What? A. She says she was afraid of him.
Q. Was she afraid of him? A. She was afraid of the
look of the look, like he was on the window. In the bottom
of the window, like he was on the window. In the bottom
of the window were bushes.
Q. The window was broken? A. Yes.
Q. And there were bushes on the window? A. Yes.
Q. Did you always go out the window? A. No.
Q. Did you take this windows when they got married?
A. Yes, the Eighth Avenue, with Mrs. Blanche.
Q. Will you thereafter state the incidents which he
committed with the Blanche? A. The following afternoon will
do. See or later.
Q. See Mr. George Blanche, Mrs. A. Yes.

A With the dark-complexioned girl, Alice.

Q Did she make complaint to you of any conduct on the part of this defendant? A Yes.

Q Did you have examination of the body of Alice McCleary? A Yes, I did.

Q Will you state what the condition of her body was at that time? MR. GREENTHAL: That is objected to.

THE COURT: I think this witness may state what she observed, what she actually saw with her eyes, without drawing appraisals.

MR. GREENTHAL: Exception, if your Honor please.

A Alice McCleary, when I saw her body --

Q Tell us what you saw. A There were淤血 on the back of the neck, likewise on the abdomen. On the bottom of the abdomen were bruises.

Q The abdomen was bruised? A Yes.

Q And there were scars on the neck? A Yes.

Q Did you attempt to get the girl a position in some store? A On Friday night.

Q Did you take them somewhere where they got a room? A Yes, 708 Eighth Avenue, with Mrs. Moylan.

Q Did you thereafter visit the defendant's studio in company with Mr. Clancy? A The following afternoon with Mrs. Lee or Leon.

Q Was Mr. Clancy there, too? A Yes.

Q Did you have a conversation with the defendant? A Yes, in front of every one in the office.

Q How many were there besides you and Mr. Clancy and Mrs. Leo? A Possibly five or six. I did not count them. They were all men.

Q Men that you knew or did not know? A I did not know them.

Q Will you state to the jury what you said to the defendant and what he said to you? A I accused Mr. Sullivan on Monday afternoon.

THE COURT: Strike that out.

BY THE COURT:

Q Now, Madame, will you kindly give us as nearly as possible the words that you used to Sullivan and the replies that he made to you? A I told Mr. Sullivan that he had seduced this girl, Alice McCleary, when he had taken her to his apartment on Sunday night, April, I believe it could be, 26th, and that she remained there all night, and after he had taken her up in his apartment and had connections with her, that she told me that she had a glass of water brought to her bed. Mr. Sullivan did not deny that statement.

MR. GREENTHAL: I move to strike out the last.

THE COURT: Strike it out.

Q What did Mr. Sullivan say? A He did not say anything at all, only for me to come outside and talk to him.

and that I refused to do.

BY MR. WALLACE:

Q Then did you have a further conversation with him? A Not until the following day.

Q Was there anything at all said at that time about a doctor? A Yes.

Q Then you had a further conversation? A Yes.

Q Will you tell that? A I wanted Mr. Sullivan -- I asked Mr. Sullivan to take me with this girl and Mrs. Lee to the doctor's office about this breaking out on her neck. I told him any doctor that we cared to pick out, not one that he knew or that I knew. We promised to meet us at seven o'clock at 42nd Street and Broadway at the United Cigar Company, but I was not there with the girl.

Q We are still in the studio and you are talking to Mr. Sullivan. A Yes.

Q He has promised to meet you at seven o'clock in front of the United Cigar Store -- what happened after that in the studio? Was there any more conversation? A No, only to make this appointment.

Q After making the appointment, you left? A Yes.

Q What date was it you had this first conversation in the studio, do you remember? A It was a Monday afternoon. I guess that would be May 7th.

Q When was the appointment made for that evening? A That evening at seven o'clock.

Q Did you go there and keep the appointment, yes or not? A No. Q Now, when did you next see the defendant? A The following day, on a Tuesday afternoon.

Q Where? A At my house.

Q At your home? A Yes.

Q Where were you living then? A 280 West 45th Street.

Q Who was there? A Me, with Mr. Clancy, he was.

Q Did you have a conversation with him? A Yes.

Q Tell you what that conversation was with Sullivan?

A Mr. Sullivan wanted to know from me what he would do, and why I did not keep my appointment on Sunday night. I told him it was impossible, the girls were taken away from or have in Sunday night by the Chief of Police of New York. Then he told me that he had heard -- that he would have to pay me \$100 for the appointment for this Sunday. I noticed in this Court he said that even although I was not there to keep the ~~appointment~~ appointment, he would have to pay it.

Q Was that the time he gave the bill to Mr. Clancy? A He laid the bill on the table. I was the one that signed the bill.

Q In other words, because you did not keep the appointment, he wanted you to pay the bill? A No, he did not say that. He simply was perturbed because I was not there, that he had to pay this \$100. I told him I did not have anything to do with the case, the girls were taken away. He asked me that he would do. I said "It is nothing that I can tell you to do, he

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

Q Did you go there and keep the appointment, yes or no? A No.

Q Now, when did you next see the defendant? A The following day, on a Tuesday afternoon.

Q Where? A At my house.

Q He came to your house? A Yes.

Q Where were you living then? A 220 West 46th Street.

Q Who he alone? A Yes, with Mr. Clancy, he was.

Q Did you have a conversation with him? A Yes.

Q Will you state what that conversation was with Sullivan?

A Mr. Sullivan wanted to know from me what he would do, and why I did not keep my appointment on Monday night. I told him it was impossible, as the girls were taken away from my house at Sunday night by the Chief of Police of New York. Then he told me that he had heard -- that he would have to pay \$25 for the appointment for that doctor. I believe it is 46th Street he is -- that even although I was sent there to keep the ~~appointment~~, he would have to pay it.

Q Was that the time he gave the bill to Mr. Clancy? A He laid the bill on the table. I saw the gun that picked the bill up.

Q In other words, because you did not keep the appointment, he wanted you to pay the bill? A No, he did not say that. He simply was perturbed because I was not there, that he had to pay this \$25 out. I told him I did not have anything to do with the case, the girls were taken away. He asked me what he will do. I said: "It is nothing that I can tell you to do, it

rests with the family of the girl," and that was the end of the conversation.

Q What was his manner at that time?

Objected to and objection sustained.

Q How long were the girls in Mrs. Boyle's house? A From Saturday afternoon to Monday night when the Chief took them away.

Q During that time did you communicate with the parents?

A No.

Q Did any one communicate with their parents? A Mrs. Leon did.

Q Is Mrs. Leon here today? A I don't know.

Q Mrs. Leon was with you when you went over to the studio the first time? A Yes.

Q Is Mrs. Leon also an actress? A Yes.

Q What was Sullivan's exact language on Tuesday afternoon when he came to see you, as near as you can recollect? A On Tuesday afternoon that Sullivan came to see me, when he said: "What will I do," he said: "My God, Mrs. Higgins, will you tell me what I can do." I said: "There is not anything that I can tell you to do," and there was a repetition of that several times.

MR. WALLACE: That is all.

CROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. GOODMAN:

Q How long have you known Mr. Clancy? A Three years.

Q Are you married? A No.

Q You are not married? A I beg your pardon, I am a divorcee.

Q You say you know Mr. Clancy about three years? A Yes.

Q Are you a personal friend of his? A Well, an acquaintance; I could not call him a personal friend.

Q You saw him quite often in the three years? A No.

Q When did you first meet Mr. Clancy? A I met him through some friends of mine about three years ago in 46th Street, between Broadway and Ninth Avenue, the number I have forgotten, and then some theatrical people.

Q What kind of a place is that? A A furnished room house; there is a doctor living downstairs, Dr. Krantz, I think.

Q Did Mr. Clancy live there? A No.

Q Did you live there? A Yes, sir.

Q Did Mr. Clancy come to the house? A Yes, to visit those other people, but not me.

Q When was the first time you spoke to Alice McCleary?

A On a Friday night.

Q Do you know what day of the week? A That would be May 4th, I think, the first time I met her, on a Friday evening.

Q Who brought her to your home? A Mr. Clancy.

Q Did you then ask the girls where they lived? A No, I talked more to the girls to try to discourage them.

Q Did you ask them where they lived? A No, I don't think that I did. I did Saturday.

THE COURT: We will take an adjournment now. Gentlemen of the Jury: You are admonished not to converse among yourselves on any subject connected with this trial, or form or express any opinion thereon until the same is submitted to you. The court stands adjourned until half-past ten tomorrow morning.

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

THE COURT: We will take an adjournment now.
Sentries of the Jury: You are admonished not to converse among yourselves on any subject connected with this trial, or form or express any opinion thereon until the same is submitted to you. The court stands adjourned until half past ten tomorrow morning.

CASE #2323

PEOPLE VS. PATRICK SULLIVAN.

TRIAL CONTINUED. JUNE 20, 1917.

MRS. PATRICK L. SULLIVAN, of 100 West 46 Street, a witness called on behalf of the people, before duly sworn, testified as follows:

DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. WALLACE:

Q Mrs. Lee, what is your business? A A profession, performer.

Q Do you know Mrs. Stevens? A Yes sir.

Q Was you go with Mrs. Stevens to the studio of Patrick Sullivan? A Yes.

Q On one occasion? A On a Monday.

Q What month? A I really could not say. I never paid that much attention to it.

Q Who else was with you? A Mr. Clancy.

Q Still you tell these twelve gentlemen what happened in that studio between you and Mrs. Stevens and Mr. Clancy and the defendant; what conversation you heard between Mrs. Stevens, Clancy and the defendant Sullivan? A When I went in Mr. Clancy was already there, and Mrs. Sullivan and I had gone in and she started talking to him.

Q When you saw Mrs. Sullivan, do you seen Mrs. Signor? A Mrs. Signor, and she was speaking to Mr. Clancy and there was a little argument over some girls that Sullivan was supposed to have enticed to his studio.

MR. GREENTHAL: I move to strike that out.

THE COURT: Strike it out.

BY THE COURT:

C Madam, we were not there, will you have the kindness to tell us what was said by any person to the man who is being tried and what he said in reply and talk so that every juryman hears you? A Well, I could not just say what the beginning of it was.

BY MR. WALLACE:

Q Tell us all you remember of what was said? A I remember Mr. Sullivan asking her what she came there for and she said she came to see about two girls, in reference to those girls from Rutherford. He said, "What girls?", she said. "You know, I mean the girls that come from Rutherford". He said, "What do you want me to do?" She said, "I want you to take that girl to a doctor". I did not know anything about the girls at all until I had got there. I sat down in a chair and I listened to these here folks talking. He admitted --

MR. GREENTHAL: I move to strike out what he admitted.

THE COURT: Strike it out.

Q What did he say? A He said, "All right, I will meet you tonight at 7 o'clock and I will take the girls to a doctor".

Q Did you communicate with the parents of these girls?

A Yes sir, as soon as I found out.

CASE #2323

MR. GREENTHAL: Your witness.

OPPOSED EXAMINATION BY MR. GREENTHAL:

Q How long have you known Mr. Clancy? A I never met Mr. Clancy until Saturday night.

Q How long have you known Mrs. Signor? A About three weeks before that.

MR. GREENTHAL: Your witness.

MRS. ALICE MCGOWAN, of Rutherford, New Jersey, a witness called on behalf of the people, being duly sworn, testified as follows:

BY THE COURT:

C When you answer questions will you have the kindness to speak loudly enough so that all the juries can hear you? A Yes.

MR. WALLACE: It is demanded of the record by defendant's counsel that this girl, Alice McGowen, the complainant witness, in this case, was born in Brooklyn, on the 20th of July, 1894.

MR. GREENTHAL: See you.

MR. WALLACE: And she is but 14 years of age.

DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. WALLACE:

Q Now Madam, did you ever have a talk with the colored elevator boy, named Silvertown? A Yes sir.

Q Where did you have that conversation? A In Manhattan Avenue, I think.

Q Who was with you at that time? A Officer Cooper.

CASE #2323

101

102

MR. WALLACE: Your witness. 100
Cross examination by Mr. BREWSTER:
Q. How late home you know Mr. Gladys? A. I never
met Mr. Gladys until Saturday night.
Q. Any late home you know Mrs. Gladys? A. About
three weeks before that.
MR. BREWSTER: That is all.
MR. ALFRED E. COOPER, of Rutherford, New Jersey,
a witness called on behalf of the people, after duly sworn,
testified as follows:
BY THE COURT:
Q. When you answer questions will you bear the witness
to speak freely enough so that all the purposes can be
served? A. Yes.
MR. BREWSTER: It is conceded on the record by
defendant's counsel that this Mrs. Alice Hollberry, the
accused witness, in this case, was born in Brooklyn,
on the 10th of July, 1902.
MR. BREWSTER: You sir?
MR. WALLACE: And she is but 24 years of age.
Cross examination by Mr. BREWSTER:
Q. Mrs. Gladys, did you have talk with the accused
defendant boy, about about driving? A. No sir.
Q. Where did you have that conversation? A. In Mon-
sition Avenue, I think.
Q. Along with you at that time? Officer Cooper.

and my wife.
Q. Officer Cooper of the New York Police Department?
A. Yes sir.
Q. And Gladys? A. Alice.
MR. WALLACE: That is all, I will call this witness
later in rebuttal.
WILLIAM T. O'LEARY, a witness recalled by Mr. Wallace
testified as follows:
BY THE COURT:
Q. Did you meet on a certain occasion this Mrs. Alice
Hollberry recommended by her daughter, Alice Hollberry, and
accompained by the police officer at No. 10 Gladys Avenue?
A. Yes sir.
Q. Did you home - talk there with Mrs. Hollberry? A. Yes
sir.
Q. In the presence of her daughter and in the presence
of a police officer? A. Yes sir.
BY MR. BREWSTER:
Q. Now, Mrs. Gladys, when you were on the witness stand before
I asked you if there was any possibility of your being mis-
taken when you said that on the 20th of April, 1919, you took
Galliford up in the elevator to his apartment in the evening
and that there was a lady with him and that lady was a
Miss Thomas. I asked you if you could possibly be mistaken
in that statement, do you recall that? A. Yes sir.
Q. Do you recall my asking you that? A. Yes sir.

A. And you at that time said you could not possibly
be mistaken, do you recall that? A. Yes.
Q. That this lady was Miss Thomas and no other person
in the world? A. Yes.
Q. That you had seen Miss Thomas on various occasions?
A. Yes.
Q. And that that was Miss Thomas that you took up the
20th of April up in the elevator, is that right? A. Yes sir.
Q. Now you testified in the District Attorney's court, didn't
you? A. Yes sir.
THE COURT: I say, Mr. Wallace, may if you desire
to interrogate the witness, Mrs. Hollerry regarding any
talk that she may have had with this witness you can
only do it if you bring it to the attention of the
witness.
MR. WALLACE: I will do that.
Q. Do you recall in the District Attorney's court being asked
this question and giving this answer (reading). "Do you
remember seeing him coming up in the elevator in the dusk of
April, 1919, sometime that evening last night?"
Q. That is Gladys. A. Yes sir. A. Who was with him at
that time? A. There was a young lady with him. Do you
recall saying that? A. Yes.
Q. That was true, was it? A. Yes sir.
Q. Do you recall being asked this question (reading). "Do you
have a young looking girl or wife now?"
A. Very present. A. Little present. Do you remember

best? A. No sir. A. It'll be nice you anything? A. No
give me 20 seconds? Do you remember that? A. Yes.
Q. That is true. A. Yes sir.
Q. Do you remember being asked further this question on
page 24, (reading). "Do you think if you saw
the young lady would you notice her?" A. No sir. I
would not particularly, she was up to the house the other night.
Q. Did you see her yourself? A. Last night. A. Yes.
A. The next day, this can day, to the doctor's office went
to answer to the question of the court that if you would
see that same lady would you could know all you
say, No sir. I could not recognize her. I didn't recog-
nize her at all.
Q. You don't remember whether you could then tell that
if you saw this lady you could not remember? If you ever see
her again? A. No sir.
Q. If you did it at that time last 20 hours
ago?
A. You were older with us than now. A. Yes sir.
Q. And that was very shortly after the conversation
had this.
Q. You were trying to tell the truth? A. Yes sir.
Q. You will not, I think just. A. Yes sir.
Q. When you were asked this question (reading), "Do you
have a young looking girl or wife now?"
A. Very present. A. Little present. Do you remember

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

1 DONT A No sir. A Did he give you anything? A He
gave me 50 cents." Do you remember that? A Yes.

C That is true? A Yes sir.

C Do you remember being asked further this question on
page 54, (read) "At this point: Do you think if you saw
this young lady again you would know her?" A No sir, I
could not recognize her. She was up to the house the other night,
A But you gave her yourself? A Last night? A Yes.
A Yes sir? Now, did you say in the State's Attorney court
to answer to the question of the court that if you should
see that young lady again you would know her and she con-
vey, "No sir, I could not recognize?" A I didn't remem-
ber what I said.

A You didn't remember whether you said at that time that
if you saw that lady you could not remember if you ever saw
her again? A No sir.

C If you said it at that time we'll trust it. (No
response).

C You were under oath at that time? A Yes sir.

C And that was very shortly after the conversation?

A Yes sir.

C You were trying to tell the truth? A Yes sir.

C You said that, didn't you? A Yes sir.

C When you were asked this question (read), "See
me a young looking girl or little girl?" A Young girl.

C Very young? A Quite young." Do you remember

anything that? A Yes sir.

C Do you remember being asked still further by the Court
(reading), "What time did he arrive there with this
young lady?" A Somewhere around the hour of 10 o'clock.
C Do you think if you saw her again you would be able to
recognize her? A I don't think so." Did you say that?
A Yes sir.

C At that time you said that you had seen them in the
court, with the young lady on the 29th of April and that
you had taken them upstairs, but you did not think you could
remember that lady or recall her at that time, if you saw
her again you would not recognize her. You testified to
that effect? A Yes sir.

C And now you tell this court and the jury in the trial
of this important case that the woman that you took up
on that occasion was Miss Thomas, a woman that you have
known for a long time, that you have seen more than a number of
times, and you could not possibly be mistaken in that. Now,
why did you change your testimony? The only reason
was -

C Why did you change your testimony? I must
have told the defense something.

C It was not a question of mine here.

THE COURT: Do not argue with the witness.

MR. WALLACE: That is all.

CHARGE EXAMINER BY MR. GREENSTADT:

107

C Are you sure about the dates now, Mr. Greenstadt?

A So sir.

MR. GREENSTADT: That is all.

BY MR. WALLACE:

C Are you sure about anything? A Yes sir.

C What are you sure about?

THE COURT: We will not go into that. You have the
witness's evidence.

C What date was it that you had this conversation with
Mrs. Alice McNeely and the police officer, 10 Madison
Avenue? A I don't know the date, but I am quite sure
it was on a Saturday evening around the early part of the
evening.

C Do you remember them asking you whether or not you
took a little girl up to Sullivan's Apartment? A Yes.

C MR. GREENSTADT: Objected to as incompetent, irre-
levant and immaterial, in the absence of the defendant.

THE COURT: I will allow it.

C Do you recall them asking you that question? A Yes.
C Did you state at that time that it was Miss Thomas
that you took up in the car that day?

MR. GREENSTADT: Objected to as incompetent, irre-
levant and immaterial. The examining witness is in the
presence of the defendant.

THE COURT: If the people contend that this witness
has made a prior statement a statement inconsistent

with the evidence as given by him on the trial, they
may bring that alleged inconsistency to his attention,
and in the event that he does not remember having said
what they claim that he did, or that he did not say it,
then they are at liberty to offer testimony in rebuttal
of that. Of course, the defendant is not bound by
what this witness may have said. It merely goes to the
question of the witness's credibility.

MR. GREENSTADT: Objection, if your Honor please.

A Did I state that?

C Did you tell Miss Thomas that you took
up? A No sir.

You did not say anything about Miss Thomas to the
defendant's sister, did you?

C I am not the young girl, like Dorothy, I am
the investigating witness, were you then asked whether she was the
same girl that you had spoken to on the evening of April

20th? A Yes sir.

and what answer did you make at that time in re-
sponse to that question? A I told the detective, Mr.
Cooper, that I didn't remember her.

MR. WALLACE:

C Did you mention the fact that you did remember that
you took Miss Thomas out? A No sir.

C The first time you ever mentioned Miss Thomas was

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

109
Q Are you sure about the dates now, Mr. Coover?
A No sir.

MR. WALLACE: That is all.

BY MR. WALLACE:
Q Are you sure about anything? A Yes sir.

Q What are you sure about?

THE COURT: We will not go into that. You have the witness's evidence.

Q That date and if that you had this conversation with Mrs. Alice McCleary and the police officer in 10 Lexington Avenue? A I don't know the dates, but I am quite sure it was an Saturday evening around the early part of the evening.

Q Do you remember them asking you whether or not you took a little girl up to Sullivan's apartment? A Yes.

Q MR. COOVER: Objected to as incompetent, irrelevant and immaterial, in the absence of the defendant.

THE COURT: I will allow it.

Q Do you recall them asking you that question? A Yes.

Q Did you state at that time that it was Miss Thomas that you took up in the one shot day?

MR. COOVER: Objected to as incompetent, irrelevant and immaterial. The conversation was in the absence of the defendant.

THE COURT: If the People contend that this witness has made no prior admissions a defendant inconsistent

with the evidence as given by him on the trial, they may bring that alleged conversation to his attention, and in the event that he does not remember having said what they claim that he did, or that he did not say it, then they are at liberty to offer testimony in rebuttal of that. Of course, the defendant is not bound by what this witness may have said. It merely goes to the question of the witness's credibility.

MR. COOVER: Question, if your Honor please.

A No Estate Court.

Q Did you tell them it was Miss Thomas that you took up? A No sir.

Q You did not say anything about Miss Thomas in the Estate Court, did you?

BY THE COURT:

Q When you saw the young girl, Miss McCleary, at No. 10 Lexington Avenue, were you then asked whether she was the young girl that you had taken up on the evening of April 29th? A Yes sir.

Q And what answer did you make at that time in response to that question? A I told the detective, Mr. Cooper, that I didn't remember her.

BY MR. WALLACE:

Q Did you mention the fact that you did remember that you took Miss Thomas up? A No sir.

Q The first time you ever mentioned Miss Thomas was

110
when you took the witness stand in this court from yesterday.

A Yes sir.

Q You did not say anything about Miss Thomas to me when you were talking in my office about taking her up on the 29th of April? A No sir.

JAMES G. BUTTS, of 128 Lexington Avenue, a witness called in behalf of the People, being duly sworn, testified as follows:

DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. WALLACE:

Q Mr. Justice, you are a special representative of the Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Children. I am

Q Do you know the defendant, Patrick Sullivan? A Yes sir.

Q Have you ever had any conversation with him? A Yes sir.

Q Whereabouts did you have any conversation with Patrick Sullivan? A 128 West 14th Street, City and County of New York.

Q Is that the studio of Sullivan? A Yes sir.

Q Was this conversation held, do you remember? A On May 10, 1917, at about 1:30 P.M.

Q Who was present at the time when you had this conversation with the defendant? A Officer Cooper of the Second Precinct, Detective Barnes and a man named Ernest Smyth, who was connected with Sullivan.

Q Cooper, Smyth, yourself and Sullivan? A Yes.

111
Q And that the first time you ever saw and talked with the defendant? A Yes.

Q Will you kindly state to the Jury and Court what you said to the defendant and what he said to you upon that occasion? A Well, on May 10, 1917, at about 1:30 P.M., I went to the top floor of 128 West 14th Street with Officer Cooper. Officer Cooper entered the room in which was the studio belonging to the defendant, and Mr. Sullivan and a man who I believe was his son, but I can't tell for certain, entered.

Q You were talking with the boy when you spoke with them? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q Did you speak with the boy? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

Q You were talking with Mr. Sullivan? A No, I was talking with Mr. Sullivan.

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

Q. And that the first time you ever saw and talked
with the defendant? A. Yes.

Q. Will you kindly state to the Jury and Court what you
said to the defendant and what he said to you upon that
 occasion? A. Well, on May 10, 1919, at about 1:30 P.M.,
 I went to the 2nd floor of 182 West 4th street with Officer
 Cooper. Officer Cooper entered the room in which was the
 studio belonging to the defendant, and Mr. Sullivan and a man
 who I learned was Ruth came out from the hall and I asked
 of Mr. Sullivan if he remembered taking two girls whom they
 had picked up earlier from their rear shadow, to his
 apartment on the night of April 28th. He said that he did. T
 hen the girl, Alice McHenry, brought to his presence and asked
 of him if that was one of the girls that he had taken there.
 He looked at her for a moment and said that he didn't
 know. I asked the girl to remove her hat and she did and
 he said that it was one of the girls that he had come to the
 apartment with. I said, "This girl charges you with having
 taken her there on the following night and having had or
 perpetrated an act of sexual intercourse with her."

Q. Will you give us that point? A. After the girl
 removed her hat he said he recognized the girl as one of the
 two girls they had taken to his apartment on the night of
 the 28th. I said, "This girl charges you with having taken
 her to apartment on the following night and with having
 perpetrated an act of sexual intercourse with her."

Q. Will you give us that point?

112
your apartment". He said that he had not taken her there
 that night; they only met there the one night.

Q. Was there any further conversation at that time?
 A. There was some further conversation. He said that he had
 expected me, - I am speaking of Cooper and myself. He said
 there had been two women who had come to his studio and told
 him he was charged by a young girl with having seduced her
 and given a disease.

MR. GREENFIELD: That is all.

GROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. GREENFIELD:

Ruth also was held on the way from Sullivan's place
 of business, the Station House. Was there something said
 about Chicago? Do you remember saying to Sullivan you
 expected to find him in Chicago and not in New York? A
 I believe I did say something like that, I recollect. - I
 was surprised that he did not run away.

Q. Do you remember the conversation where the name of
 Mr. Clancy was mentioned? I could not say that there
 was not some conversation about Mr. Clancy, but I don't consider
 that there was any memorandum of my impression; that
 he was an employee of the defendant or something of that sort.

MR. GREENFIELD: That is all.

EDWARD COOPER, an officer of the Second Branch
 Detective Bureau, Shield No. 207, a witness called on
 behalf of the People, before sworn, testified as follows:

113
GROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. GREENFIELD:

Q. Officer, do you know this defendant (indicating de-
 fendant)? A. Yes sir.

Q. When did you first see him? A. At his place of
 business at 182 West 4th street.

Q. Who was with you at that time? A. Mr. Butte.

Q. Anybody else? A. Alice McHenry.

Q. Anybody else? A. The Officer of Police of the
 Bureau.

Q. Mr. Butte? A. Yes sir, Butte.

Q. Did Mr. Butte and the defendant have a conversation
 in your presence? A. Yes.

Q. Just tell the Jury what happened on that occasion?
 A. I walked into the office and I asked for Sullivan, he said,

"This is me". The defendant said, "This is not", I said,
 "In Mr. Butte here since?" He said, "That, I said, "I am
 a police officer, would you mind coming outside?" He said,
 "Well, I expected you", he walked outside, and I went and
 called Alice McHenry and when she came up Mrs. Butte said
 to the defendant, "Do you remember this girl to your
 apartment at No. 182 Madison Avenue on April 28th?" He
 said he didn't recognize the girl. So Mrs. Butte told
 the girl to take, - told Alice McHenry to take off her hat
 when she took off her hat Alice said, yes, that was the
 girl.

Q. Did the defendant say anything? A. The defendant

did not say anything. So Mrs. Butte asked him, - Mrs. Butte
 said to the defendant that the girl had charged him with
 taking her up in his apartment on April and having sexual
 intercourse with her and he said he did not.

Q. That, if Captain took place after that? A. I then
 brought him over to the Second Branch Detective Bureau. He
 denied having brought up the girl room on April 28th. He
 was over in the Second Branch Detective Bureau that day
 till late when we took up April 28th.

Q. Did you go with Alice McHenry and Mrs. Butte to
 the station No. 182 Madison Avenue? A. I did.

Q. About what time did you do this, defendant? A. That
 was on the 12th of May about 7:30 in the evening, something
 like that.

Q. Did you there see Elmont Green, the colored elevator
 runner? A. I did.

Q. Did you have a conversation with him? A. I did.
 I asked him whether or not he had taken up Alice McHenry
 on the 28th of April to the apartment of Sullivan.

MR. GREENFIELD: That is objected to.

ELMONT GREEN: I do not think you have laid any foundation
 for that. I will exclude it.

MR. GREENFIELD: Elmont Green said, I think, that
 it was another girl.

MR. GREENFIELD: The boy said he told the officer at that
 time that he could not say that that was the girl that he had

116
did not say anything. Q Mr. Butts asked him, - Mr. Butts said to the defendant that the girl had charged him with taking her up to his apartment on April 1st and having sexual intercourse with her and he could do him no harm.

Q What, if anything took place after that? A I then brought her over to the Second Branch Detective Bureau. He denied having brought her up to his room on April 1st. He said over to the Second Branch Detective Bureau that he did have her up there on April 1st.

Q Did you go with Miss McSweeney and Mrs. Butts to the premises on 125 Macombs Avenue? A No.

Q About what time did you go to this, witness? A That was on the 12th of May about 7:30 in the evening, something like that.

Q Did you there see William Cowen, the colored elevator runner? A I did.

Q Did you have a conversation with him? A I did. I looked him neither or nor he had taken up Miss McSweeney on the 12th of April to the apartment of Sullivan.

MR. GREENHALF: That is objected to. THE COURT: I do not think you have laid any foundation for that. I will exclude it.

MR. WALLACE: William Cowen said, I think, that it was another girl.

THE COURT: The boy said he told the officer at that time that he could not say that that was the girl that he had

116
seen up. It is excluded. It would be legal error to admit it.

MR. WALLACE: Your witness.
MR. GREENHALF: No question.
MR. WALLACE: People court.
DEFENDANT: None.

118
PATRICK SULLIVAN, the defendant, of 40 West 55th Street, called as a witness on his own behalf, being duly sworn, testifies as follows:

DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. GREENHALF

Q Now, Mr. Sullivan, I want you to speak up loud so that the jury can hear you. A All right.

Q What is your business? A Animated cartoonist.

Q Where is your place of business? A 128 West 55th Street.

Q How long have you been engaged in that line of business? A A year and a half about.

Q Will you kindly describe to the jury the rooms that you occupy in this building and how they are situated? A Yes, it is a room about as wide as this, and about half as deep, and in this room there are photo tables, about fourteen. Everybody works with electric light underneath. They work through glass. You put your paper on the glass and the electric light reflects. You can see through several sheets of paper.

Q They have plenty of light in all these rooms? A Yes.

Q No curtains or anything to conceal any person? A Only when the sun comes in to shade the electric light.

Q How many people here you employ? A Twelve, three girls.

Q Three girls and nine men? A Yes.

Q How long have you been in this building on West 42nd Street? A Eight months, I think it is.

Q Do you remember the 10th day of April, 1937? A I do. Q Did you on that day or in the evening see Alice McSweeney?

A Yes. Q Where did you see her for the first time? A I saw her on the Thursday afternoon. Mr. North and I went down, going out to have lunch, and then, normally, we walked along the street to see what the place looked like, as there are other things there to interest me.

Q That is that? A We went out to lunch, North and I, and we walked around 125th Street, and outside the door of this building where those two girls were, there was one of them.

Q Which one? A The little blonde.

Q That is Gladys? A The smallest one of the two, I don't know her name.

Q Tell the Court and jury when was the first time you met Alice McSweeney, the complainant. A That was on a Saturday night.

Q Where did you see her? A From the window of the building of the studio, whatever you call it, where I am. Mr. North and I were going out. Mr. North was coming up to my apartment.

Q Did you go downstairs? A The stairs were in the other window, and they waved like that (indicating), and I just did that, and they pointed downstairs.

Q They were down? A Yes, walked downstairs. We walked

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

117
Q Do you remember the 20th day of April, 1917? A I do.
Q Did you see that day or in the evening see Alice McCleary?

A Yes.
Q Where did you see her for the first time? A I saw her on the Thursday afternoon. Mr. Smyth and I went down, going out to have lunch, and then, curiously, we walked along the street to see what the place looked like, as there are other things there to interest us.

Q What is that? A We went out to church, Smyth and I, and we walked around the street, and outside the door of this building where these two girls were, there was one of them.

Q Which one? A The little blond one.

Q That is Gladys? A The smallest one of the two, I don't know her name.

Q Tell the Court all that happened on the first time you met Alice McCleary, the complainant. A That was on a Saturday night.

Q Where did you see her? A From the window of the building of the studio, whatever you call it, where I am.

Mr. Smyth and I were going out. Mr. Smyth was coming up to my apartment.

Q Did you go downstairs? A The girls were in the other window, and they waved like that (indicating), and I just did that, and they pointed downstairs.

Q They came down? A Yes, walked downstairs. We walked

around 43rd Street.

Q Tell the Court all that happened on the 20th, Saturday. A We went down around 43rd Street, and saw both the girls talking to some fellow there, so we walked by. One of the girls followed me and grabbed me by the arm.

Q Which one? A The little one.
Q The blond? A That blond one. They grabbed me by the arm and we went to the corner. This was on the 20th, Saturday. Mr. Smyth and I waited at the corner, and they were coming in just as fast as we were walking. They arrived at the corner and she introduced him to Alice, and then said: "My don't you be a sport and buy us a drink".

Q Who said that? A Alice -- no, Gladys.

Q That is the blond girl? A Yes, and she said her other friend was not feeling well, so I bought them a drink. I don't know whether it was Smyth or I brought both of them up home, I would not remember that. I told them I would have to leave them, that I had to go upstairs and also had to go some business with Mr. Smyth. I engaged a taxi cab and Smyth and I were about to get in, when the girls ran across the road to us after we had left them and said: "Take us for a ride". I said: "I have got an appointment, I have got to get home". They said: "Don't be mean". I said: "Jump in, I am only going as far as my apartment", so they came up to the apartment. That was around twenty-five minutes of ten or half-past nine.

118
Q After you arrived in your apartment, tell what happened. A I played the mandolin for them for a while -- no, I got the drawings for Smyth first. I let them sit in the sitting-room, and then they saw the mandolin, and they asked me did I play, and I played two or three tunes.

Q Did you at any time while you were in your apartment take Alice McCleary into the bedroom? A No.

Q Did you ever place her on the bed? A No.

Q Or ask her to have sexual intercourse with you? A No.

Q Did Mr. Smyth in your presence take the blond girl into the bedroom? A No, he never left the sitting-room.

Q You were right in the dining-room all the time till the time? A Absolutely, yes.

Q How long did you remain in your apartment? A It must have been around twenty minutes at the most.

Q Then what happened? A Well, I had an appointment. I used my telephone from there to say I would be on my way over. I had an appointment with Miss Thomas, who I am in the habit of seeing every evening.

Q Miss Thomas you were engaged to be married to at that time? A Yes.

Q And you are now married to her? A Yes.

Q When were you married to Miss Thomas? A The 21st of last month.

Q Of May, 1917? A Yes.

119
Q Where did you go after you left your apartment on the 20th? A Walked down to 100th Street, that is down Manhattan Avenue to 100th Street, and then from there to Columbia Avenue where I left Mr. Smyth and those girls on the corner, while I walked up Columbia Avenue to 104th Street.

BY THE COURT:

Q Do you mean to say you left the girls inside of your apartment with Mr. Smyth? A No, sir.

Q They left before you did? A No, we went with them. Q You went out with them? A Yes.

BY MR. SWANSON:

Q They went to the elevated? A Smyth took them to the elevated station to take them downtown, while I went down to Miss Thomas's apartment and met her outside. It was just ten o'clock when I got there because she passed a remark about my keeping the appointment.

Q Did you at that time make an appointment to meet the McCleary girl the next day? A No.

Q You did not? A No.

Q Did you see the McCleary girl on Sunday night at any time? A No, sir.

Q Did you have her in your apartment on Sunday, April 26th? A No, sir.

Q She testified that you met her in front of her apartment building in West 43rd Street, and that you took her up to your

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

100
Q Where did you go after you left your apartment on the 28th?
A Walked down to 200th Street, that is down Harbater Avenue to 100th Street, and then from there to Columbus Avenue where I left Mr. Rayth and those girls on the corner, while I walked up Columbus Avenue to 104th Street.

BY THE COURT:

Q Do you mean to say you left the girls inside of your apartment with Mr. Rayth? A No, sir.

Q They left before you did? A No, we went with them.

Q You went out with them? A Yes.

BY MR. GOODMAN:

Q They went to the elevated? A Rayth took them to the elevated station to take them downtown, while I went down to Miss Thomas's apartment and sat her outside. It was just ten o'clock when I got there because she passed a remark about my keeping the appointment.

Q Did you at that time make an appointment to meet the McCleary girl the next day? A No.

Q You did not? A No.

Q Did you see the McCleary girl on Sunday night at any time? A No, sir.

Q Did you have her in your apartment on Sunday, April 28th? A No, sir.

Q Who testified that you met her in front of her apartment building in West 40th Street, and that you took her up to your

apartment, and there you had sexual intercourse with her. Did any such thing occur? A No, sir, it is impossible.

Q Did McCleary tell you on the 28th of April that Alice McCleary was ill and that you should be very careful with her? A I never saw her.

Q You are positive about that? A Sure.

Q Will you kindly tell the Court and jury where you were on Sunday, April 28th? A Yes. Do you mean the day or the evening, what part?

BY THE COURT:

Q We will start at about ten o'clock in the morning, Sunday, April 28th. A Well, eleven o'clock; will that be better? At eleven o'clock Miss Thomas came over to my apartment, she is in the habit of doing every Sunday. She comes over to fix up the place with me. I had nobody to keep the apartment. Saturday night when I met her we bought delianteen food for having breakfast. She has breakfast with me. We had breakfast there Sunday about eleven o'clock. She always keeps her appointment.

Then I phoned to Mr. Rayth's place around one or two o'clock at noon. I had an appointment with Mr. and Mrs. Rayth for dinner.

Q In other words, you stayed in your apartment from about eleven o'clock in the morning on Sunday until one or two o'clock? A Yes, maybe after

101
Q And during that time the lady who was then Miss Thomas was with you? A Yes, sir.

Q For the whole time? A The whole time.

Q And during that time when you telephoned on one occasion, along about two o'clock, to your office associate or employee, Mr. Rayth, is that so? A Yes. From there we walked to 96th Street and Broadway.

Q That is to say you and Miss Thomas? A Yes.

Q After you left the apartment at about half-past two? A Yes. I could not figure on the exact time, but it is around that. We went to 96th Street from there, took the subway to take a ride. We wanted to see the Battery. She had never seen it. We went down to the Battery and I think we walked around there for a while, and we went to the Aquarium. I don't know what time that could be, because it was not very long before they blew a whistle and we had to come out. I had the appointment with Mr. and Mrs. Rayth at six o'clock that evening for dinner at their place.

BY MR. GOODMAN:

Q Where did Mr. Rayth live at that time? A 14th Street where she is living now.

BY THE COURT:

Q What number? A 331, I think it is, West, near Ninth Avenue. It is about five doors this side of Ninth Avenue.

Q Were you with Miss Thomas up to the time that you went

to the Rayths? A Yes.

Q We went to the Rayths with you? A Yes, I telephoned to Rayth at half-past five saying we were on our way up. That was from a little cafe across the Battery where we sat down and had a drink. We went to Rayth's place and reached there around six o'clock. I think the dinner appointment was seven o'clock. We got there early and we sat and talked. Rayth and I looked over drawings he is very clever. I was interested in his work and I looked over his drawings. We had dinner and left there around ten o'clock. I am sure it was around ten o'clock or 10:15. Then we took the Ninth Avenue Elevated home to my apartment. Miss Thomas and I reached home, say, around half-past ten or a quarter to eleven. I could not figure on the exact time, but around that time. Miss Thomas remained in my apartment until twelve o'clock or half-past twelve, maybe.

BY MR. GOODMAN:

Q Then what happened? A I took my bath.

Q Where did she live at that time? A In the Blangate Apartment.

Q Where is that? A Columbus Avenue, about two blocks north of 104th Street.

Q What time do you say you arrived at her apartment?

A I could not reckon, about six or seven minutes after I left my apartment.

Q Then where did you go? A Back to my apartment again.

to the Mayfield? A Yes.

Q Who went to the Mayfield's with you? A Yes, I telephoned to Mayfield at half-past five saying we were on our way up. That was from a little cafe across the Battery where we sat down and had a drink. We went to Mayfield's place and reached there around six o'clock. I think the dinner appointment was seven o'clock. We got there early and we sat and talked. Mayfield and I looked over drawings as he is very clever. I was interested in his work and I looked over his drawings. He had dinner and left there around ten o'clock. I am sure it was around ten o'clock or 10:15. Then we took the Ninth Avenue Elevated home to my apartment. Miss Thomas and I reached home, say, around half-past ten or a quarter to eleven. I could not figure on the exact time, but around that time. Miss Thomas remained in my apartment until twelve o'clock or half-past twelve, maybe.

BY MR. GUTHRIE: Q Then what happened? A I took her home.

Q Where did she live at that time? A In the Midgate Apartment.

Q Where is that? A Columbus Avenue, about two doors north of 10th Street.

Q What time do you say you arrived at her apartment?

A I could not reckon, about six or seven minutes after I left my apartment.

Q Then where did you go? A Back to my apartment again.

CASE #2323

Q You stayed there until Monday morning? A Yes.

Q And then Monday morning where did you go? A To my office. I think it was that morning that I met Miss Thomas at the elevated coming down in the car. It was nothing unusual for me to meet her because we got the same cars going down the same way.

Q Did you after that see the McCleary girl? A Yes.

Q When? A At my place of business.

Q Who was with her? A Mr. Clardy. He had both of them there. It was one night, when one of the pictures was just finished. It was to be assembled. The Universal wanted their pictures in a hurry. I worked with one of the boys on Mr. Anderson's picture. I assembled it so as to project it the first thing in the morning, to get his money for it. When I came back from the laboratory with Mr. Anderson, Mr. Clardy was there. I have a couch there, an old couch. Mr. Clardy was sitting with both these girls on my couch in my office or the studio.

Q Did the girls say anything to you? A No, not a word.

Q Did you say ~~anything~~ anything to her? A No, I just said "How do you do". They said: "How do you do".

Q Do you remember when that was, how many days after Saturday that you saw the girls? A I could not recollect; it might have been two or three days after. Two or three evenings it was.

Q When next did you see the McCleary girl? A I don't know whether I saw her after that from the window or not, because in passing the window you might see them over there.

Q Did you ever go out with the girls? A No.

Q You remember her coming into your place of business after that at any time? A No.

Q At no time? A No.

Q Did the girl make any complaint against you? A No.

Q Did she say anything to you? A Not a word.

Q Do you know Mr. Clardy? A Very well.

Q How long have you known him? A Four years, it must be.

Q How long has he been in your employ? A He was in my employ four years ago when I had a vaudeville act. I could not work my vaudeville act because I was connected with McClure's Newspaper Syndicate, where my work entailed all the effort I could put into it, without bothering with vaudeville. But I thought by killing a little vaudeville act on the side I could pick up a little more money. I advertised for a man to work it and Clardy was one of the applicants.

Q That was four years ago! A Yes.

Q How long did he remain in your employ? A About eight months. We could not make it go.

Q When next did you see him? A About a year later he came back and asked me to let him put the act out again. I made him a present of it. He seemed to think that I didn't

treat him right with the act, and in return for that, I said "Take the act anywhere you want; I shall make you a present of it. If you think there is any money in it".

Q How long has he been in your employ at the present time? A About five months.

Q During the time that you had him in your employ, had you had any trouble with him? A Yes.

Q Will you tell the Court and jury what trouble you had with Clardy? A Mr. Clardy seemed to think that I was, I don't know -- something of a swindler or something because I worked on the basis that I split my money with the boys. I worked up this business through hard work, and it has taken up a year to do it, or a year and a half. I worked on the basis of my money, I get a dollar a foot for my product. I finance everything and find a market -- procure and everything. I give the boys 50 cents a foot clean, and take 50 cents and stand all expenses. The idea and everything I give them. Mr. Clardy did not seem to think that was enough and when he made his first claim, he seemed to be very disappointed over my efforts and seemed to think I was to blame. None of the other boys thought that, but he did. The second instance, it should have run 400 feet, which I do believe, would run 400 feet, and Clardy told several people that I could have made it run 400, and that it was a piece of waste on my part for the other 100. I wanted to give him the other 100 to keep him quiet, but he

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

188
treat him right with the art, and in return for that, I said: "Take the art for everything you want; I shall make you a present of \$1, if you think there is any money in it".

Q How long has he been in your employ at the present time?
A About five months.

Q During the time that you had him in your employ, had you had any trouble with him? A Yes.

Q Will you tell the court just what trouble you had with Clancy? A Mr. Clancy seemed to think that I was, I don't know -- something of a crook or something because I worked on the basis that I split up money with the boys. I worked off this business through hard work, and it has taken me a year to do it, or a year and a half. I worked on the basis of my own; I get a dollar a foot for my products. I finance everything and I am a market -- where ever everything. I give the boys \$50 cents a foot clear, not take \$50 cents and stand all expenses. The ideas and everything I give them. Mr. Clancy did not seem to think that was enough nor more when he made his first attack, he seemed to be very disappointed over his efforts and seemed to think I was to blame. None of the other boys thought that, but he did. The second instance it should have run 450 feet, which I am allowed, and it ran 400 feet, and Clancy told several people that I could have made it run 450, and that it was a sign of pride on my part for the other \$10. I wanted to give him the other \$10 to keep him quiet, but he

189
would not take it. After that he continued calling up to twelve o'clock midnight and told me I was a parasite and various other things. I thought the boy was a little strange and felt sorry for him. I determined after that not to have him back in my office again. He came around every night and I would not ask him to go out because he had nothing to do and seemed to be enjoying himself. I did not want him. Then a couple of my employees told me, "Why don't you give George a chance again". I said: "All right, I will let him come back." He came back, and there was a great change in him as far as I knew. We did not seem to have any of the old impulses in him. He seemed to be happy and laughing. I never entered his confidence the second time. Maybe that is the reason. It seems at the same time he was undermining me with all my office staff, trying to disorganize the place, but I didn't know it until this trouble came up. I didn't know until then.

Q Was that the reason you discharged him? A I didn't discharge him at all the first time. I told him better to give it up. He seemed to think I did not treat him right. That was when the picture ran 400 feet, or \$10 less. When Clancy came up and threatened me that I had given the girl a disease this night, it kind of scared me when he approached me in this manner. I had an appointment with High Mayor, the artist, on this day that Clancy approached me. It was Monday, I think. Clancy came upstairs and I asked him the

190
address of the Lemons' Club. He said: "I don't know." He said: "You sit down. I want to talk to you." I said: "What is the matter with you, George?" He said: "Sit down, that is all." I said: "What is the trouble? Something on your mind?" He said: "I have got you where I want you." I said: "Yes? What is it?" I laughed at him. I didn't believe at the time he was all there. I thought he was mentally deficient. He then Mrs. Higgins came in with another young lady, Mrs. Lee, I believe her name is, and Mrs. Higgins, the lady, accused me of giving this girl a disease. I said: "What?" She said: "You did give her syphilis." I said: "Is that so?" She said: "Yes, the girl is broken out all over." I said: "It is terrible. What am I going to do about it?" She said: "You have got to do the right thing." Then George Clancy came upstairs with some other threat, pointing his finger at me, threatening, and he said: "It is up to you now, it is up to you now." Naturally, the first thing I thought of was blackmail, knowing that I have a business, this boy is jealous of it. So I said: "What will I do about it?" So Mrs. Higgins said: "I want you to take her to a reputable doctor, and an uninterested doctor." I said: "All right, when will I see you?" "Well, the girl?" She said: "She is not here." I said: "When will you have her here?" She said: "I will meet you outside, I will not have her here." I said: "What time?" I said: "Make your own

time". I said: "If you want to now, all right." He said: "Make it seven o'clock." He seven o'clock came and I was down at the corner to meet them at the place arranged, the cigar store. In the meantime I asked up my doctor, Dr. Constable, my physician, and I asked him about it. He said: "Frankly, bring them up to me; it is a blackmail". I said: "Will you wait there and I will get them to go up in some way." I waited from seven to half-past eight with Mr. North and a gentleman called Mr. Robert Black, publicly known as. Then I showed over at half-past seven, I said: "Doctor, send me a bill so I will get it in the morning." Next morning in my bill I received a bill for \$10 or \$10, I forgot which it was, so I came into the office and Clancy was sitting there, and I said: "Here is something for you." So he said: "That has got nothing to do with me". With that he walked out of the office. Then all the office looked at me in amazement. I said: "Wait, we will see what the finish of this is." Then George came up and asked me to go down to see Mrs. Higgins. I went down to see her. I asked her what I should do. She said something to the effect -- they looked at one another and they did not seem to want to open themselves out in any way. I said: "You people surely can suggest something. What will you do about it?" When they looked at one another, I said I could not wait there all day. I came back to the office. He walked back with Clancy and I tried to get in some way of him.

"Wait, we will see what the finish of this is." Then George came up and asked me to go down to see Mrs. Higgins. I went down to see her. I asked her what I should do. She said something to the effect -- they looked at one another and they did not seem to want to open themselves out in any way. I said: "You people surely can suggest something. What will you do about it?" When they looked at one another, I said I could not wait there all day. I came back to the office. He walked back with Clancy and I tried to get in some way of him.

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

128
treat him right with the act, and in return for that, I said:
"Take the act for anything you want; I shall make you a present
of it, if you think there is any money in it".

Q How long has he been in your employ at the present time?
A About five months.

Q During the time that you had him in your employ, had
you had any trouble with him? A Yes.

Q Will you tell the Court and Jury what trouble you had
with Clancy? A Mr. Clancy seemed to think that I was, I don't
know -- something of a crook or something because I worked on
the basis that I didn't pay money with the boys. I worked on
this business through hard work, and it has taken me a year to
do it, or a year and a half. I worked on the basis of my men
I get a dollar a foot for my product. I finance everything
and I have a service or cameras and everything. I give the boys
50 cents a foot clean, and have 50 each and stand all expenses.
The idea and everything I give them. Mr. Clancy did not seem
to think that we ought to make when he made his first state-
ment, he seemed to be very disinterested over his efforts and
seemed to think I was to blame. None of the other boys thought
that, but he did. The second instance it should have run 450
feet, which I do believe, and it ran 400 feet, and Clancy
told several people that I could have made it run 450, and that
it was a piper of waste on my part for the other \$10. I
wanted to give him the other \$10 to keep him quiet, but he

127
would not take it. After that he continued calling up to
twelve o'clock midnight and told me I was a parasite and vari-
ous other things. I thought the boy was a little strange and
felt sorry for him. I determined after that not to have him
back in my office again. He came around every night and I
would not ask him to go out because he had nothing to do and
seemed to be enjoying himself. I did not want him. Then a
couple of my employees told me, "Why don't you give George a
chance again". I said, "All right, I will let him come
back". He soon back, and there was a great change in him as
far as I know. He did not seem to have any of the old impulses
in him. He seemed to be happy and laughing. I never entered
into confidence the second time. Why'm that is the reason.
It seems at the same time he was undermining me with all my
office staff, trying to disorganize the place, but I didn't
know it until this trouble came up. I didn't know until then.

Q Was that the reason you discharged him? A I didn't
discharge him at all the first time. I told him better to
give it to me. He seemed to think I did not treat him right.
That was when the pictures ran 400 feet, or 500 less. When
Clancy came up and threatened me that I had given the girl a
disease this night, it kind of scared me when he approached
me in this manner. I had an appointment with High Mayor, the
artist, on this day that Clancy approached me. It was
Monday, I think. Clancy came upstairs and I asked him the

128
address of the Leaven's Club. He said, "I don't know." He
said: "You sit down. I want to talk to you". I said: "What
is the matter with you, George". He said: "Sit down, that is
all". I said: "What is the trouble? Something on your
mind". He said: "I have got you where I want you". I
said: "Yes? What is it? I laughed at him. I didn't
believe at the time he was all there. I thought he was mor-
ally deficient. So then Mrs. Higgins rushed in with another
young lady, Mrs. Lee, I believe her name is, and Mrs.
Higgins, the lady, accused me of giving this girl a disease.
I said: "What?" She said: "You did give her syphilis". I
said: "Is that so?" She said: "Yes, the girl is broken
out all over". I said: "It is terrible. What am I going to
do about it?" She said: "You have got to do the right
thing". Then George Clancy came at me again with some other
threat, pointing his finger at me, threatening, and he said:
"It is up to you now, it is up to you now". Naturally, the
first thing I thought of was blackmail, knowing that I have a
business, this boy is jealous of it. So I said: "What will
I do about it?" So Mrs. Higgins said: "I want you to take her
to a reputable doctor, and an uninterested doctor". I said:
"All right, when will I see you?" "Well, the girl?" She
said: "She is not here". I said: "When will you have her
here?" She said: "I will meet you outside, I will not have
her here". I said: "What time?" I said: "Make your own

time". I said: "If you want to see, all right". She said:
"Make it seven o'clock". So seven o'clock came and I was
down at the corner to meet them at the place arranged, the
cigar store. In the meantime I called up my sister, Mr.
Constable, my lawyer, and I asked him about it. He said:
"Paddy, bring them up to me. It is a stake-out". I said:
"Will you wait there and I will get you up to you in one way".
I waited from seven to half-past eight, Mr. Smith and a gentleman
called Mr. Robert Black, quickly showed up. Then I phoned
over at half-past seven, I said: "Doctor, send me a bill so
I will get it in the morning". Being arriving in my mail I re-
ceived a bill for \$10 or \$10, I forgot which it was, so I went
into the office and Clancy was sitting there, and I said:
"There is something for you". So he said: "That has got
nothing to do with me". With that he walked out of the of-
fice. Then all the office looked at me in amazement. I said
first: "Wait, we will see what the finish of this is". Then George
came up and asked me to go down to see Mrs. Higgins. I went
down to see her. I asked her what I should do. She said
something to the effect -- they looked at one another and they
did not seem to want to open themselves out in any way. I
said: "You people surely can suggest something. What will you
do about it?" Then they looked at one another. I said: I
could not wait there all day. I came back to the office. So
I walked back with Clancy and I tried to get in some way of him.

"Wait, we will see what the finish of this is". Then George
came up and asked me to go down to see Mrs. Higgins. I went
down to see her. I asked her what I should do. She said
something to the effect -- they looked at one another and they
did not seem to want to open themselves out in any way. I
said: "You people surely can suggest something. What will you
do about it?" Then they looked at one another. I said: I
could not wait there all day. I came back to the office. So
I walked back with Clancy and I tried to get in some way of him.

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

time". I said: "If you want to see, all right". He said: "Make it seven o'clock". He never checked me and I was down at the corner to meet him at the place arranged, the cigar store. In the meantime I called up my doctor, Dr. Comstock, my physician, and I asked him about it. He said: "Mandy, bring him in to me. It's a shambles". I said: "Well you wait there and I will get this in to you in one way". I waited from seven to half-past, waiting. Mandy and a gentleman called Mr. Robert Dutton, probably showed up. Then I phoned over at half-past seven. I said: "Doctor, send me a bill so I will get it to the attorney". Next morning in or until I received a bill for \$6 or \$8, I forgot which it was, as I never left the office and Clancy was sitting there, and I said: "There is something for you". He said: "What has got nothing to do with me". With that he walked out of the office. Then all the office looked at me in amazement. I said: "Wait, we will see who the father of this is". Then George came up and asked me to go down to see Mr. Higgins. I went down to see her. I asked her what I should do. She said something to the effect -- they looked at one another and they did not seem to want to open themselves out in any way. I said: "You people surely can suggest something. What will you do about it". They looked at one another. I said: "I could not wait there all day. I came back to the office. As I walked back with Clancy and I tried to get in some way of him.

CASE #2323

He said: "I will not say anything, I will not say anything". So the whole thing was a mystery to me. That is all I know about that.

Q How long after that did you see Mr. Butte? A Oh, probably a week and a half.

Q A week and a half after? A Yes.

Q What conversation did you have with Mr. Butte in the presence of Officer Coopers? A Mr. Butte came up and asked me, he said: "Who is Sullivan". I said: "I am Sullivan". He said: "I want to have a talk with you". I saw Mr. Cooper had a shield on his, and I promptly called Mr. Mandy out. Mr. Mandy came out and he said: "Who is this fellow". He said: "It is Mandy". He said: "You are here, we want you". He said: "Do you know this girl, Alice McCleary", whatever the name is. I looked at her, and I said no. He said: "Come up here". He called her up. She was standing below on the stairs. He brought her up and stood her there and I could not recognize her because she seemed to have changed. It was a girl that looked like twenty or twenty-one when she was living across the road, but when she came up with Mr. Butte she looked like ten. She had little button shoes on, and the dress seemed to have been trimmed off. So I could not recognize her until I looked at her face again. Then I recognized her, and I smiled when I did. He said: "You know that you are under arrest". I said: "I would not be at all

CASE #2323

surprised, anything that happened". He said: "You better come down to the station-house". I said: "All right". He said: "Mandy, you come along, too".

Q What conversation did you have with Butte on the way to the station-house? A Mr. Butte said to me: "I thought you would be able to be a better protection than", something to that effect. I said: "Would you take them up". He said: "No". I said: "What would you expect me to if you could not".

Q Well there anything else which I I told him the whole thing, it started off as a case of blackmail and they fell away on it, and they wanted to get on to something else.

Q Was anything said about that they expected to find you in Chicago? A He said: "Sullivan, I did not expect to find you here, walking along the street". He said: "I thought I would be able to pick you up in Chicago". I said: "No". He said: "It is a serious charge". I said: "Who should I run away? I have not done anything; why didn't you telephone and I would have come over to the station-house to you?"

Q Did you ever at any time tell Clancy or any person that you had sexual intercourse with Alice McCleary? A No.

BY JUROR NO. 12:

Q After Clancy pointed his finger at you and he said: "I got you where I want you", after that occurrence, did you discharge him from your employ? A No.

CASE #2323

Q Did he remain in your employ after that? A Yes.

Q How long? A Well, all the time I was locked up, three or four days, in all that time I was not in the office. Nobody had authority to discharge him. I was locked up and I did not give any authority to anybody, but when I was out of prison, I discharged him, after I was out. You see I could not very well discharge him at first, because it is hard to work this business to you. A boy will not have much work on a station and have something like a thousand inquiries, or more about you yourself, and all that time I am considering money for the material who or help and lights and everything goes on.

Q But you did discharge him afterwards? A Very it is hard to discharge him and leave his take the benefit of all that stuff away from you. That is a loss of \$200.

BY MR. GUTHRIE:

Q Did you discharge him when you were released from jail? A At once. He came in and took his coat off to go to work.

BY MR. GUTHRIE: That is all.

CROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. WALLACE:

Q How long have you been in this country? A Nine years, maybe.

Q Are you a citizen of the United States? A No, I am not sorry to say.

Q How long have you been in the business of animated cartoon

Q Did he remain in your employ after that? A Yes.
Q How long? A Well, all the time I was locked up, there
or four days, in all that time I was not in the office. Nobody
had authority to discharge him. I was locked up and I did not
give any authority to anybody, but once I was out of prison, I
discharged him, after I came out. You see I could not very
well discharge him at first, because it is hard to exclude this
business to you. A boy will not know exactly what is in a pris-
on and who everybody like a thousand inmates, or some about
you know, and all that time I am spending money for the
material and my help and lights and everything goes on.

Q But you did discharge him afterwards? A Yes. It's
hard to discharge him and have him take the benefit of all
that stuff away from you. That is a loss of \$100.

MR. CHURCHILL:

Q Did you discharge him when you were released from jail?
A At once. He came in and took his coat off to go to work.

MR. CHURCHILL: That is all.

CROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. WALLACE:

Q How long have you been in this country? A This place,
maybe.

Q Are you a citizen of the United States? A No, I am not
exactly so.

Q How long have you been in the business of educated men?

Q How old are you? A Two and a half years.
Q Prior to that, what business were you in? A Advertising
for newspapers.

Q By whom were you employed? A Arthur's Newspaper
Syndicate.

Q How long did you work for them? A Two years.

Q And prior to that what was your business? A Doing some
stuff for the Evening World, daily news work.

Q How long were you employed by the Evening World? A I
was doing special work; I was only getting paid or results.

Q How long? A Five months.

Q What did you do before that? A I was drawing post cards
for most hard people for about a year and a half.

Q What did you do before that? A I think that about
answers it.

Q Have you ever been an actress? A Never.

Q What did you do in England? Overland work for various
publications.

Q How long did you live at 10 Madison Avenue? A One
month.

Q Where did you move from there? A 40 West 61st Street.

Q Where did you live before you lived at 10 Madison
Avenue? A The Phoenix.

Q How long did you live there? A One year and a half.

Q How far is it you only moved a month at 10 Madison Avenue?
A I was about to be married. I was going to be married and
the expense was too great. It was too far away.

Q Where have you lived since you have been married?
A 40 West 61st Street.

Q Is that an apartment house? A No.

Q What kind of a house is it? A An apartment run by
a lady. There is two rooms and both in there. You could call
it no bedrooms.

Q How long have you known this lady that is now your
wife? A One year this summer.

Q Where did she live when you met her first? A Phoenix
apartment where I resided a year and a half.

Q Are her father and mother living? A Her mother is.

Q During the time that you were living at the previous 10
Madison Avenue, how many times did you come there? Did she
come there every day? A Every day.

Q Or every night? A Not every day. Very occasional.
Maybe it would be only five or four, maybe less or three hours,
it all depended.

Q Did she stay over there and stay there all night?

A Never.

Q How long has you been engaged to her? A One and a

half months. It is about three months or four months.

MR. CHURCHILL:

Q Do you remember an occasion when you gave the elevator

MR. CHURCHILL: A It is pretty hard to remember because I often
do that. That is nothing unusual.

Q Do you ever consider you are off? A It will depend.
Sometimes twice a week. There are two elevators here.

Q Do you mean to say that while you were at No. 10 Mad-
ison Avenue you or more than one occasion got to the one who
has been a witness in this case? A Oh, Yes. I have often
given the elevator for him for exercises and things like that.
I mention on more a week to give the boy a quarter of something.
Mr. Wallace:

Q The first time you saw you ever saw either of those
girls in this case was on Thursday afternoon. A I saw one,
that was the blonde one.

Q Prior to that had you or anyone in contact with
any of your clients been talking about the witness with them?
A Anybody working by the witness would say to them, "How do
you do?" That is nothing.

Q You had seen them over there? A Oh, yes.
Q How long a time had you seen them over there? A I
don't know. They seemed to be there four or five days prior to
this.

Q And on Thursday your attention was attracted to the
blonde girl. Did you first flirt with her? A No, I walked
along the street, and she was standing in front of her class.

Q Did you walk around there for the purpose of meeting

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

128
Q How many? A It is pretty hard to remember because I often do that. That is nothing unusual.

Q You say on one occasion you did left. A It all depends. Sometimes twice a week. There are two elevator boys.

Q Do you mean to say that while you were at No. 10 Manhattan Avenue you on more than one occasion gave to the man who has been a witness here 25 cents? A Oh, Yes. I have often given him change for coins for cigarettes and things like that. I reckon on once a week to give the boy a quarter or something.

BY MR. WALLACE:

Q The first time you say you ever saw either of these girls in this case was on Thursday afternoon. A I saw one, that was the blonde one.

Q Prior to that had you in company or in contact with other men in your studio been flirting across the window with them? A Anybody working by the window would say to them "How do you do". That is nothing.

Q You had seen them over there? A Oh, yes.

Q How long a time had you seen them over there? A I don't know; they seemed to be there four or five days prior to this.

Q And on Thursday your attention was attracted to the blonde girl. Did you first flirt with her? A No, walked along the street, and she was standing in front of her place.

Q Did you walk around there for the purpose of meeting

her? A No.

Q Who was with you? A Mr. Smyth.

Q Isn't it a fact you flirted with them and then walked around for the purpose of meeting them? A No.

Q You had not seen them that day from the window? A Yes.

Q You did not expect to find them when you got around there? A There was only one there. I did not expect to find any. When I went downstairs they were both at the window.

Q You walked around there for some other reason then, a reason other than to find these girls? A Certainly.

Q On walking around there you saw one of them? A Yes.

Q Tell us what took place the first time you ever saw either of these girls. A She said: "How do you do", see? And she said: "Aren't you the boy from across the road". I said: "Yes".

Q Whom did she say this to? A Me; and she asked me who was MR. Hutton, and I told her he was Mr. Sullivan's son.

Q In a sort of a jocular way? A Yes. They said: "Who is Mr. Sullivan? He is the big, stout gentleman, he is a great, big, fat man you are sitting there". That is all.

Q It was a sort of a jollying match? A Yes.

Q This was about what time of the day or night? A About five o'clock, somewhere around there.

Q Where were you going when you left the studio that day? A Walking around, talking to Smyth.

129
Q Having a little walk? A Yes, to get a little bite to eat.

Q You had nothing in particular to do? A No, as we often talk over things.

Q After this little jocular interchange with the young lady, what happened? Did you leave her? A Nothing happened.

Q You walked away? A Yes.

Q You made no engagement to see her again? A No.

Q Did Smyth make any date with her? A No.

Q Did Smyth ever tell you he had made any date with this little blonde girl? A Never.

Q You know, of course, he is under a charge also? A Yes, I know that.

Q Then these girls, for all practical purposes, passed out of your life until Saturday, except you might have seen them across the window? A Yes, every day.

Q But you had no further talk with them and did not meet them until Saturday? A No.

Q Saturday you were working in your studio until about what time? A About 6:00.

Q And you had been out to dinner up to that time, I suppose? A Yes, had been below in Chinatown.

Q And then you left the studio at 8:00? A Yes, with Mr. Smyth.

Q He was a married man? A Yes.

130
Q How long has he been married? A I don't know. He has been some considerable time.

Q How long have you known him? A Eight years.

Q Has he been married ever since you knew him? A Yes, I met Smyth in London.

Q He is a fellow countryman of yours? A No, I am an Australian.

Q And he is an Englishman? A Yes, there is a difference.

Q After going out at 8:00 with Smyth, did you walk around the block again into 42nd Street? A Yes, the girls beckoned us to come down.

Q That was in reference to that flirtation? A Yes.

Q When you got around there, whom did you find there?

A I found some gentlemen with the two girls.

Q Do you know what gentlemen? A No.

Q Had you ever seen his before? A No.

Q Ever seen him since? A No, it was quite dark.

Q This gentleman was with them when you got there? A Yes, they were standing on the stoop talking to him.

Q Did they leave that gentleman and come to you? A The little blonde one rushed after me; she grabbed on by the arm.

She said: "Wait us at the corner".

Q And you went some where? A By the time we arrived at the corner, they were right behind us.

Q otherwise you would not have waited? A Certainly, I

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

128
Q How long has he been married? A I don't know. He has been some considerable time.
Q How long have you known him? A Eight years.
Q Has he been married ever since you knew him? A Yes. I met Smyth in London.
Q He is a fellow countryman of yours? A No, I am an Australian.
Q And he's an Englishman? A Yes, there is a difference.
Q After going out at 8:20 with Smyth, did you walk around the block again into 42nd Street? A Yes, the girls beckoned me to come down.
Q That was in response to that flirtation? A Yes.
Q When you got around there, whom did you find there?
A I found some gentlemen with the two girls.
Q Do you know that gentleman? A No.
Q Had you ever seen him before? A No.
Q Ever seen him since? A No, it was quite dark.
Q This gentleman was with them when you cut them? A Yes, they were standing on the steps talking to him.
Q Did they leave that gentleman and come to you? A The little blond one rushed after me; she grabbed me by the arm. She said: "Wait up at the corner".
Q And you went some where? A By the time we arrived at the corner, they were right behind me.
Q Otherwise you would not have waited! A Certainly, I

would have waited.

129
Q But they being there, what did you do next? A They suggested: "Are you going to buy us a drink"; the blond one said that the taller one did not feel very well.

Q You remember the blond girl telling you that the dark girl did not feel very well? A Yes.

Q After that what happened? A We had a drink.

Q Where did you go? A This cafe on the corner.

Q 42nd Street and Sixth Avenue? A Yes.

Q No question about the fact you took those two little girls in there and bought them a drink? A No.

Q That much of their story is true? A Oh, they were not little girls then.

Q You say they were not dressed as on the stand? A No; they told me what their age was, nineteen or twenty.

Q Are you believe it? A Certainly.

Q They were not dressed just as they were on the witness stand; will you say that? A Certainly, I will.

Q You are positive of that? A Yes.

Q What did you talk about in the office? A Oh, just about the boys in the office that they went out with.

Q Was Smyth with you? A Yes. She spoke about Gladys and Barton.

Q And Hitchcock? A Yes, as I remember. That is all the conversation there was.

Q After that conversation, what happened then? A Well, I

130
told them I was sorry, I could not spend any more time, I would have to run uptown with Smyth and get him some stuff, that I had an appointment.

Q You had to go up to your house to get some material for Smyth? A Yes. I engaged a taxicab.

Q Where did you live at that time? A 10 Manhattan Avenue.

Q You were in such a hurry that you got a cab? A That is nothing unusual for me to do.

Q You frequently ride in cabs? A Often.

Q You patronize cab service largely? A No, sometimes I have plenty of time and I will do it.

Q At all events you called a taxicab? A Yes.

Q Then after you called a taxicab, you said good-bye to the girls? A Yes, and they said: "Take us for a ride".

Q And you could not very well refuse them? A I did not want to at first, and they said: "Oh, come on".

Q And you yielded? A Certainly.

Q And you rode with them, and the terminals of that ride was your flat? A Yes, they knew that.

Q And you knew it? A Yes.

Q Now, when you got to the flat, did you dismiss the taxi cab? A Yes.

Q And then you invited them in? A Yes.

Q Of course, you had not thought of that when you got them into the taxicab the first time? A No, I had no intention of

taking them with me.

Q But having arrived at your flat, you thought it would be all right to take them in? A Yes, because I was not going to remain long. Smyth was going down with them again.

Q So they all went upstairs with you? A Yes.

Q What floor did you live on? A The second floor.

Q Who was the elevator boy? A That boy that testified here.

Q How about that? A Sure, as far as I remember, there are two of them, but they look alike.

Q Did you give him a quarter on that occasion? A I could not say that. It is very hard for me to say.

Q Did you give him a quarter on that occasion? and say you did not want to be disturbed for a while? A No.

Q Did you ever say that? A I had in my other apartment when I had people bothering me.

Q But never, on any occasion in 10 Manhattan Avenue? A No.

Q Her was any young lady in your apartment, nor did you ever give the elevator boy a quarter and set out to be disturbed? A Never.

Q When you got in in the flat, what did you do there? A I got Smyth his reference that he wanted.

Q Where were the girls? A Sitting in the sitting-room BY THE FIRE.

Q Before you opened the door of the flat while you were

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

taking them with me.

Q But having arrived at your flat, you thought it would be all right to take them out? A Yes, because I was not going to remain long. Ruth was going down with them again.

Q So they all went upstairs with you? A Yes.

Q What floor did you live on? A The second floor.

Q Who was the elevator boy? A That boy that testified here.

Q Sure about that? A Sure, as far as I remember; there were two of them, but they look alike.

Q Did you give him a quarter on that occasion? A I could not say that. It is very hard for me to say.

Q Did you give him a quarter on that occasion and say you did not want to be disturbed for a while? A No.

Q Did you ever say that? A I had in my other apartment when I had people bothering me.

Q But never on any occasion in 10 Manhattan Avenue? A No.

Q Was any young lady in your apartment, nor did you ever give the elevator boy a quarter and say not to be disturbed? A Never.

Q When you got up in the flat, what did you do there? A I got Ruth his references then he wanted.

Q Where were the girls? A Sitting in the sitting-room. BY THE COURT:

Q Before you opened the door of the flat while you were

standing outside, there was nobody in the flat; you kept no servants? A Never anybody there.

BY MR. WALLACE:

Q They sat in the dining-room? A Yes.

Q Did you give them another drink? A No. They wanted one.

Q No sherry? A No, they are sherry there.

Q But you would not give them any? A No.

Q You did not mind giving them some de monthes in the saloon? A That sherry belonged to another person. It was none of my property.

Q After that, while you got your mandolin down? A Yes.

Q And you played them a few selections? A Yes.

Q And all this time your young wife was waiting for you?

A No. My appointment was ten o'clock.

Q You did not have any appointment with her? A At ten o'clock.

Q You just filled in the time? A Yes.

Q After those mandolin solos you went out of the flat?

A Yes, to keep my appointment.

BY THE COURT:

Q What article that you had in your flat did you take from the flat when you left it, anything? A Yes, some drawings of monkeys that Mr. Ruth took. He took them.

BY MR. WALLACE:

Q Ruth took some of his own drawings? A Some of his own

drawings, but they are really my property, of course, that he made himself.

Q Of course, you heard these two girls testify as to what took place in the flat? A Yes.

Q You heard the little blond girl say that she sat in the dining-room with Ruth, and sat there a while, and you took the other girl to the bedroom? A Yes.

Q Then when ~~xxxxxxxx~~ you came out, did you go in the bedroom with Ruth? A I heard that.

Q And, of course, that is not true? A No.

Q You merely played the mandolin and showed them some drawings and then went out? A Yes.

Q Do you frequently have girls there and play mandolin to them in that fashion? A No.

Q This was an exceptional occurrence? A Certainly.

Q After coming out, you walked down to 100th Street, was it? A 100th Street and Columbus Avenue.

Q There you said goodbye to the girls? A Yes.

Q You went where? A Up to the Highgate Apartments.

Q What is the address of the Highgate Apartments? A I don't know the number, but near the Campus Restaurant on 104th Street.

Q On Columbus Avenue? A Near 104th Street, about two doors north of 104th Street.

Q And there your young wife at that time lived? A Yes.

Q Does she still live there? A No.

Q And before this, she lived there with her mother? A By herself. My sister had an apartment in the same house.

Q Who had an apartment there? A She had an apartment there opposite her sister's apartment.

Q Where was her mother at that time? A Her mother lived in Meridian, Pennsylvania.

Q When you lived in the Bronx, was she living there with her sister or her mother? A With her sister, both sisters.

Q What is her sister's name, what was her sister's name? A One is named Gladys.

Q Gladys (spelling), G-l-a-d-y-s-t-a-n-d? A I think that is it.

Q And that is the one lives on Columbus Avenue? A The one moved since. You asked me about the Gladys.

Q What were the names of the sisters? A The other one was Phoebe.

Q These three girls lived together in an apartment in the Bronx? A No, they are married, the other two. Mrs. Purcell, she lived in a room opposite her sister, not with her.

Q Is the sister still living there? A No, we moved Saturday to Jersey, she and her husband.

Q At the time you left those people on 100th Street on Saturday, and went down, did you go to Kasten? A Yes.

Q Did you go to Miss Thomas' room in this apartment or did

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

144 Q Does who still live there? A No.

Q And before this, she lived there with her mother? A By herself. Her sister had an apartment in the same house.

Q Who had an apartment there? A She had an apartment there opposite her sister's apartment.

Q Where was her mother at that time? A Her mother lived in Berwick, Pennsylvania.

Q When you lived in the Phoenix, was she living there with her sister or her mother? A With her sister, both sisters.

Q What is her sister's name, what was her sister's name?

A Gor is named Cleatend.

Q Cleatend (spelling), C-l-e-a-t-e-n-d. A I think that is it.

Q And that is the one lives on Columbus Avenue? A They have moved since. You asked me about the Phoenix.

Q What were the names of the sisters? A The other one was Pidgeon.

Q These three girls lived together in an apartment in the Phoenix? A No, they are married, the other two. Mrs. Purcell, who lived in a room opposite her sister, not with her.

Q Is the sister still living there? A No, she moved Saturday to Jersey, she and her husband.

Q At the time you left these people on 100th Street on Saturday, and went down, did you go to Miss Thomas? A Yes.

Q Did you go to Miss Thomas's room in this apartment or did

CASE #2323

145 you meet her downstairs? A Downstairs. When I arrived there she was coming out of the hall.

Q Was anybody else there? A No.

Q Where did you go that night? A We went to a delicatessen store and bought some stuff and then from there to my apartment on Washington.

Q What delicatessen store? A I don't know. There are several of them on Columbus Avenue.

Q Which one did you go to? A The one on Columbus Avenue near 103rd Street.

Q Which side of the avenue? A On the east side. And from there we went to my apartment. The delicatessen food was for Sunday's breakfast.

Q You arrived at your apartment at what time? A Eleven.

Q You stayed there all night, did you? A I did.

Q What time did the young lady leave? A About twelve, maybe half-past eleven.

Q Did you tell her about the two girls you had up there in the afternoon? A No.

Q Then you slept there until ten or eleven o'clock the following morning? A Yes.

Q Now, you never had any such adventure on Saturday as these two girls describe, that one went in the bedroom with you?

A No.

Q And in substance the whole thing is pure fabrication?

CASE #2323

146 A Absolutely fabrication.

Q And you never went there at all with them? A No.

Q On Sunday you arose about ten o'clock? A About a quarter to eleven, because I was not up very long.

Q When you got up there was nobody in the apartment but yourself; no one had been there all night? A No.

Q You are sure about that? A Certainly.

Q They you got up did you breakfast alone or did Miss Thomas come back and have breakfast with you? A On Sunday morning?

Q Yes. A Eleven o'clock we had breakfast together.

Q She came back and you had breakfast together? A Yes, at eleven o'clock. That is what I got the stuff for at the delicatessen store.

Q After breakfast, what did you do? A Cleaned the apartment, made the bed.

Q Fixed things up generally? A That is what she generally does Sundays.

Q After doing this what happened then? A I phoned to Ruth saying I would be down, but it seems Mr. Ruth was out for a walk. I could not reach him. His landlady answered the phone.

Q You phoned him because you had an appointment with him for dinner? A He told me to call him up and let him know positively whether I would come down or not so that his wife

CASE #2323

147 would make any preparations that would be unnecessary.

Q Where did he live? A 14th Street, I think 203 West.

Q What avenue is that near? A Between Eighth and Ninth.

Q Is that apartment a private house? A Private.

Q Does he occupy the whole house? A No, one room and a kitchenette.

Q You were to take dinner in the house with Miss A In his house.

Q You called him on what WISOT? A Yes.

Q And then you went out with Miss Thomas? A Yes.

Q Where did you go?

would not make any preparations that would be unnecessary.

Q Where did he live?

A 14th Street, I think 233 West.

Q What address is that near?

A Between Eighth and Ninth, close to Ninth.

Q Is that apartment a private house?

A Private.

Q Does he occupy the whole house?

A No, one room and a kitchenette.

Q You were to take dinner in the house with him?

A In his house.

Q You walked him up about 8:30?

A Yes.

Q And then you went out with Miss Thomas?

A Yes.

Q Where did you go?

348
A Whitstreet, walked over to 80th Street and took the subway down to the Battery, walked around for a while and walked into the Aquarium. We could not have been there long because the whistle blew and we came out as I stated before. Then we thought about Mr. Smyth. We thought it better to call him up. We went across to a little cafe there and got some hot coffee. I called up Smyth. That was around 9:30, telling him I was on my way to town to his place. He reached his phone at 9 o'clock.

Q How did you go to his place? A By the subway and got off at 14th Street and walked all the way down. It was a very cold day.

Q You walked across from the subway? A Yes. On the way down I purchased a box of candy from Mrs. Smith.

Q And when you got there you gave it to Mr. Smyth?

A Yes.

Q What floor does Mr. Smyth live on? A The first floor up. The first step leading up to the house on the porch, it is not that floor but one flight up.

Q That would be the second floor above the ground?

A Above the basement, yes.

Q Front or rear? A Front.

Q It is a large room in the front? A Very large, very big.

Q When you got there, who did you find? A Mr. and Mrs. Smyth.

CASE #2323

349
Q Any one else? A No.

Q Was dinner prepared or did you have to wait? A We had to wait until 8 o'clock.

Q After waiting until 8 o'clock you had dinner? A Yes sir.

Q Do you remember what you had for dinner? A It was roast beef, Yorkshire, being an English kind.

Q How long were you seated till dinner? A About an hour.

Q That would be about 9:45 when you through eating dinner? A Yes.

Q Did you remain talking and visiting persons after dinner? A Yes.

Q Until what time? A Until after 10 o'clock.

Q All this time there was just you and Miss Thomas and Mr. and Mrs. Smyth? A Yes.

Q And after 10 o'clock what did you do then?

A We went home. It might have been a quarter after ten or twenty after.

Q And how did you go home? A On the 10th Avenue elevated.

BY THE COURT:

Q Did Miss Thomas go to 10 Madison Avenue with you?

A Yes.

Q You went upstairs on the elevator? A Yes.

BY MR. DALLAS:

Q Miss Thomas went with you to 10 Madison Avenue?

A Yes.

Q Did you just take the elevator up? A Yes.

Q But you about 11 o'clock? A Well, I think so.

Q If you did not leave until another after ten at 10th Street and just went on the 9th Avenue? A I think we have been somewhere around there.

Q I think it was about 11 o'clock? A Yes.

Q And the elevator boy, James, rode the elevator?

A Yes.

Q Did you give him a quarter on that elevator? A I don't remember that.

Q You were only to this apartment until a certain

A I know.

Q And you know that this particular day is a day upon which you are charged with a very serious offense? A Yes.

Q When you heard of that charge your mind immediately

referred to that, and you endeavored to think it over? A It seems that it is either Saturday Sunday that I have 25 cents. As a rule it is either Saturday or Sunday they

generally expect this type of amount.

Q Did you tell him that you still did not have to be dis-

turbed on that occasion? A No.

Q You went up to your apartment? A Yes.

CASE #2323

C Miss Thomas went with you to 10 Madison Avenue?

A Yes.

C And you got into the elevator again? A Yes.

C What was about 11 o'clock? A July, I think it must have been somewhere around that.

C If you did not leave until twelve after ten at 10th Street and you went on the 8th Avenue & it must have been in the neighborhood of 11 o'clock? A That was only three or twenty minutes to twenty-five minutes.

C Because it was a little before? A Yes.

C And the elevator boy, Brown, went the elevator?

Brown.

C Did you give him a quarter on that occasion? A I don't remember that.

C You were only in this apartment about a month?

A I know.

C And you know that this particular day is a day upon which you are charged with a very serious offense? A Yes.

C When you heard of that charge your mind immediately reverted to that, and you endeavored to think it over.

A It seems that if it is either Saturday or Sunday that I gave him 25 cents. As a rule it is either Saturday or Sunday they generally stay in these apartments.

C Did you tell him that you did not want to be disturbed on that occasion? A No.

C You went up to your apartment? A Yes.

CASE #2323

Q How long did you remain there with Miss Thomas?

A About an hour; maybe a little longer or less.

C After you had been there an hour, she left? A Yes.

C You were then alone? A Yes.

C How long did you remain there alone, until morning?

A Until the following morning. It was morning then.

C When she left the apartment, did she leave alone or did you accompany her home? A If I remember rightly I accompanied her to her home. Sometimes I did and sometimes I did not. Sometimes she would not want me to, other times I would insist upon it.

C This was one of the times you insisted? A I could not remember that.

C Of course all this time you were utterly ignorant of the fact you were going to be charged with any crime on that day? A Surely.

C You did not hear anything about it. The girls were not there. The McElroy girl was not there? A No.

C She did not spend that entire night with you?

A Certainly not.

C Consequently there was nothing for you to think about? A No.

C When was the first time that you heard of this case and you knew that you were accused of having had the McElroy girl there on Sunday night? A It was when I

101

9168

CASE #2323

Missing Pages

152

these girls again. I came when after Saturday. You and you didn't see the McElroys at all? A That was one night; maybe two or three nights after they were up innywhere of business. Mr. Clancy brought them up.

C That would not have been Sunday night? A It was either that or Tuesday night.

A It was either Sunday night, the 20th or Tuesday night, the 24th of May? A Yes.

C About that time or the night eve it on Monday or Tuesday of April 20 or 21 that you saw these two girls and Clancy in the studio? I think you said it was night. A It was night, just half past seven.

C About seven thirty in the evening? A Yes.

C What time do you ordinarily close the studio, or does it remain open all night? A It does not remain open all night. Before this trouble I used to let the boys have the key to come back, if they wanted to work at night.

C What time did you usually leave there? A 6:30, sometimes I would work nights.

C On this particular Monday or Tuesday night, what time had you left there? A I had left there at four o'clock to go to the laboratory and wait there for some film.

C What laboratories? A Hedwick Laboratories, 720 7th Avenue, a branch of the Universal Film Company.

C How many time did you go there? A About three

102

9168

CASE #2323

times.

C Do you go there Monday? A No not say. C You recall it was either Sunday or Tuesday not 18th day on which went to the Hedwick Laboratory? A Yes, because I was back with some films, one of Mr. Anderson's, whose picture it was, I was to return it. It was a rejected picture, b the Universal not I had to remake different parts.

I thought you will you went to the other studio?

The laboratory, I said.

Did you go close to the Universal Studio? A No.

You went to this laboratory and get this rejected picture there? A Yes.

And brought it back to your studio? I think still go to the Universal on this day, but when I came back there was messenger send back there with an extra of this film.

C Who was Anderson? A One of my employees. C How long has he been in your employ? A Eight months.

C How long have known him? A About the same time. C What is his first name? A William.

C Where does he live? A Unknown somewhere, I don't know where. I have the address in a book in office file.

C You are one of the men who was in that studio when Mr.

27 0218

Q Eight or nine days after? A Yes.
Q Who was with them? A George Charly.
Q Anybody else? A He brought them up.
Q He brought them up? A Yes.
Q And where were you at that time? A I was there working with Mr. Sullivan and Mr. Crookshank.

Q Mr. Sullivan, Mr. Crookshank and yourself were working in the studio when George Charly appeared with the two girls? A As a matter of fact, I think they were up in the studio when I got up there. I had been out for something to eat.

Q And this was how long after that Sunday, April 29th? A Well, I really couldn't say how long after, but I know it was on a Tuesday.

Q Would you say it was about a week? A It would be about a week.

Q And about a week after that -- was it in the morning or evening? A Evening.

Q About what time in the evening? A Why I should think about seven or eight. I generally come back about seven.

Q What do you mean by that? A When I had something to eat.

Q You mean you were there that day and went away and came back about seven o'clock? A Yes.

Q And this was about a week after the Sunday following the Saturday when you were up in Mr. Sullivan's Apartment? A Yes.

Q Did you come back alone? A I believe Mr. Crookshank.

CASE #2323

28 0218

came back alone. 204

Q What is Mr. Crookshank's business? A He is an artist too.

Q Does he work for Mr. Sullivan? A Yes.

Q Now, coming in with Mr. Crookshank who did you find in the studio? A George Charly and the two young ladies and I believe there was Mr. Anderson.

Q You and Mr. Crookshank? A Yes.

Q Is that all? A That is all.

Q That is all the people who were there? A I believe so.

Q What did you say when you came into the studio? A Mr. Charly was sitting on the sofa with the young ladies, one each side of him.

Q How is that? A Mr. Charly seated on the sofa with one lady on each side of him.

Q What was he doing? A Just had his arms around them and laughing and talking with them I think.

Q What was Anderson doing? A He was helping Mr. Sullivan photograph.

Q Where was Mr. Sullivan? A Standing at the back.

Q He was already in there? A Yes.

Q Now, I asked you before who was there and you said you, Mr. Anderson, Mr. Crookshank, Mr. Charly and the two girls and now you say that Sullivan was there? A Of course, I meant Sullivan was there because he was photographing with Mr. Anderson.

29 0218

Q What at the time you arrived at the studio there was Mr. Sullivan, Mr. Anderson, Mr. Charly, and the two girls?

A Yes, sir.

Q And you came in with Mr. Crookshank? A Right.

Q And Mr. Crookshank was working in the studio, was he?

A That's right, yes.

Q And while he was standing working-- does he stand or sit when he works? A Stands.

Q While Mr. Anderson was standing there working, Mr. Charly who sitting there on the sofa with his arms around both girls?

A That's right.

Q Was there anything said at that time? A Well, what they said I couldn't hear because the camera made such a noise you can't hear what people are saying.

Q Did you sit there long or did you immediately get up? A No, I did some work. I was there about an hour.

Q You say that all this time Mr. Charly sat there with his arms around the two girls? A I couldn't say because I was in the back on the side where there was a partition, I could hear them laughing and talking.

Q And did you see him go out? A Yes, I believe I did.

Q When did he go out? A That would be about nine I should think roughly.

Q How do you fix the time? A Well, because very soon after that I went home.

Q And Charly and the young girls left before you went

30 0218

home, is that right? A Yes.

Q Did you hear Mr. Sullivan say anything to Mr. Charly at that time? A No, nothing at all.

Q Now, this was sometime after the time that Mr. Sullivan was supposed to have had one of these girls up in his apartment, was it? A Yes.

Q Was it at least a week? A Quite a week.

Q And still Charly said nothing to him about the girl? A Nothing at all.

A No, he said nothing to Charly.

A No.

Q Any there was no trouble about the circle at all? A No.

Q Everybody was together in the studio apparently; everybody was smiling? A Quite.

Q Now, when did you next see these girls? A Only from the window. Never saw them since.

Q Were you in the studio when Mr. Charly called in together with Mrs. Higgins? A Yes, I was in the back of the studio.

Q Did you hear what transpired at that time? A Well, the first part of the conversation I didn't hear. The second part I did.

Q Kindly tell us what you did hear? A I heard a snuffle, and I was at the further end of the studio behind a screen and I heard talking, and then I heard a little snuffle and I thought that--

Q Never mind what you thought. Tell us what you saw or heard? A Well, I heard George Charly's voice during this snuff-

CASE #2323

50
Benn, is that right? A Yes.

204

Q Did you hear Mr. Sullivan say anything to Mr. Chardy at that time? A No, nothing at all.

Q Now, this was sometime after the time that Mr. Sullivan was supposed to have had one of these girls up in his apartment, was it? A Yes.

Q Was it at least a week? A Quite a week.

Q And still Chardy said nothing to him about the girls?

A Nothing at all.

Q And he said nothing to Chardy?

A No.

Q And there was no trouble about the girls at all? A No.

Q Everybody was together in the studio apparently everybody was qualche? A Quite.

Q Now, when did you next see these girls? A Only from the window. Never seen them since.

Q Were you in the studio when Mr. Chardy called in together with Mrs. Stiggins? A Yes, I was in the back of the studio.

Q Did you hear what transpired at that time? A Well, the first part of the conversation I didn't hear. The second part I did.

Q Kindly tell us what you did hear? A I heard a scuffle, and I was at the further end of the studio behind a screen and I heard talking, and then I heard a little scuffle and I thought that--

Q Never mind what you thought. Tell us what you saw or heard? A Well, I heard George Chardy's voice during this scuffle?

CASE #2323

51
file, and I ran out.

207

Q What was the voice saying, if you remember? A I couldn't say.

Q Now, you ran out from behind the partition? A Yes, to the other end of the studio.

Q And what did you see and what did you hear? A When I got there Chardy was very hot and talking to Mr. Sullivan.

Q Who else was present? A Two ladies. I didn't know who they were at the time.

Q Two ladies and Chardy and Sullivan? A Yes.

Q Is that all that was in that group? A No. Mr. Anderson and Mr. Eggerman, I believe.

Q And Persiawang? A Yes, Persiawang.

Q Starr? A No, I don't think so.

Q Walter Starr? A I don't think he was there.

Q Are you positive he was there or positive he wasn't there? A Well, I am pretty certain he was not because I had to pass his chair where he was.

Q If he was there you didn't see him? A No, I did not see him.

Q What did you see happen between these people? A Well, when I got there Chardy was still waving his arms very much excited, and from what I could remember of the conversation there he said, "Now we have got you, what are you going to do?"

Q We have got you, what are you going to do? What did Sullivan say? A He didn't say anything.

CASE #2323

52
Q Not a word? A Well, not that I can remember. He simply sat in the chair.

Q And said nothing? A Said nothing.

Q And then what did any one say after that? A Well, I really can't remember the conversation because it was so disjointed and so wild that I could not put Mr. Chardy's conversation together.

Q What did Mrs. Stiggins say, if anything? A I don't believe she said anything while I was there.

Q After you heard Chardy say, now we have got you, what are you going to do, or something like that, did you remain there until the excitement had abated? A Yes.

Q It was all over when you left? A Yes, sir, I stayed there until he went out. I went back to my corner.

Q And all you can tell us of all the conversation that transpired there was that you heard Chardy say, "Now we have got you, what are you going to do?" A He said that several times.

Q Yes, that is all the conversation that you can remember? A That is all.

Q Is that right? A That is right.

Q You don't remember having heard Mr. Sullivan say anything? A I don't remember his saying anything.

Q But you do remember that there were a number of other people there? A I remember Anderson, Mr. Eggerman and Mr. Persiawang, and beyond that I don't think there was any one.

BY THE COURT:

CASE #2323

53
Q Any other women besides those you have mentioned? A Two ladies, I believe.

BY MR. WALLACE:

Q Who was there? A Mrs. Stiggins and some other ladies.

Q Was there any other ladies besides that? A No, no one.

Q What time was it? A That I couldn't say. It was early in the morning, I think.

Q What time in the morning? A Somewhere around I think. I didn't notice the time, I couldn't say really.

Q Was Mr. Jones there then? A Jones?

Q Miss Thomas, rather? A No.

Q She was not there? A No.

Q What day was it? A It was about Tuesday, I believe, but I really couldn't say.

Q Now, on Thursday when you went around to meet these girls was Miss Thomas in the building at that time? A I think so.

Q Did she know you went around to meet these girls? A I don't think so.

Q Did she know that flirting was going on with these girls across the window? A Yes. All the fellows were waving from

Q Any other women besides those you have mentioned? A Two ladies, I believe.

BY MR. WALLACE:

Q Who was there? A Mrs. Stiggins and some other ladies.

Q Was there any other ladies besides that? A No, no one.

Q What time was it? A That I couldn't say. It was early in the morning, I think.

Q What time in the morning? A somewhere around ten I think. I didn't notice the time, I couldn't say really.

Q Was Mr. Jones there then? A Jones?

Q Miss Thomas, rather? A No.

Q She was not there? A No.

Q What day was it? A It was about Tuesday, I believe, but I really couldn't say.

Q Now, on the day that you first flirted with these girls and went around and met them on Sunday was Miss Thomas in the building at that time? A I really couldn't say-- not when we went around, no.

Q Now, on Thursday when you went around to meet these girls was Miss Thomas in the building at that time? A I think so.

Q Did she know you went around to meet these girls? A I don't think so.

Q Did she know that flirting was going on with these girls across the window? A Yes. All the fellows were waving from the

window. The windows were always wide open.

Q Now, were you present again at a conversation that took place between Mr. Sullivan and Mr. Butta? A No.

Q You were there when Mr. Butta and Mr. Burnham and Mr. Hoover and Alice McCleary came to the studio? A Yes, sir, I was there.

Q That was the day you were arrested, wasn't it? A That's right.

Q What took place on that occasion? A Hardly anything was said excepting Mr. Butta and the detective who arrested me, Mr. Cooper, I believe it is, came into the studio. Mr. Hoover came in and asked us outside, and when we got outside Mr. Butta was there with this girl, and he asked Mr. Sullivan if he recognized her and he said he did.

Q Now, the first thing that happened was Mr. Hoover came in and called Mr. Sullivan, is that right? A That's right.

Q And you came out afterwards? A Yes. Mr. Sullivan called me out.

Q What did you say when you came out, anything? A Nothing at all.

Q What did you hear Mr. Sullivan say? A All I heard him say was Mr. Butta asked him if he recognized the young lady and he said yes.

Q He said he recognized her? A First he did not.

Q First he didn't and then he did? A Then he did.

Q First he said he didn't recognize her? A Yes.

Q And then he said he did recognize her? A Yes.

Q Now, did you hear him say in the detective I expected this? A No.

Q You did not? A No.

Q Did you hear him say he wouldn't be surprised at all by being arrested or anything of that sort? A I heard nothing of that sort.

Q And you were there? A Yes, sir.

Q Did you go with Mr. Sullivan to keep an appointment to take this girl to a doctor? A No.

Q You did not? A No. I was up in the studio at that time.

Q Didn't you hear Mr. Sullivan at that time say something about making an appointment to take the girls to the doctor's? A Before we were arrested?

Q This was before Mrs. Stiggins came? A Yes, I heard of that after.

Q Didn't you hear at the time that Mrs. Stiggins was there, didn't you hear her accuse Mr. Sullivan of having given this

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

girl syphilis and having raped her and didn't you hear Mr. Sullivan say he would meet her at seven o'clock and take the girl to a doctor? A I didn't hear that. Mr. Sullivan told me all this after.

Q Didn't you ever hear when the woman was there? A Only part of the time.

Q You said you were there until she left? A Yes, but the first part of the conversation I didn't hear. It was not until Mr. George Clancy grabbed hold of Mr. Sullivan.

Q One of the first things said was now we have got you where we want you, we have got you -- it you after that that Mrs. Stiggins said something about this girl having been given the syphilis by this man or having some bad partner -- did you hear that? A I don't remember.

Q Well, it is a thing that you would remember if you did hear it, wouldn't you? A Yes, I should.

Q You think you would? A Yes.

Q Rather an important thing, wasn't it? A Well, I am rather confused but I know Mr. Sullivan told me just after we talked

it over there many times.

Q Didn't you remember what you heard yourself at that time?

A I can't say that I do.

Q Have you got a bad memory? A Yes, I have a bad memory for times and dates, everything. I know Mr. Sullivan made an appointment at night.

girl syphilis and having raped her and didn't you hear Mr. Sullivan say he would meet her at seven o'clock and take the girl to a doctor? A I didn't hear that. Mr. Sullivan told me all this after.

Q So you were there when the woman was there? A Only part of the time.

Q You said you were there until she left? A Yes, but the first part of the conversation I didn't hear. It was not until Mr. George Clancy grabbed hold of Mr. Sullivan,

Q One of the first things said was now we have got you where we want you, we have got you -- it was after that that Mr. Clancy said something about this girl having been given the syphilis by this man or having some rank on her -- did you hear that? A I don't remember.

Q Well, it is a thing that you would remember if you did hear it, wouldn't you? A Yes, I should.

Q You think you would? A Yes.

Q Rather an important thing, wasn't it? A Well, I am rather confused but I know Mr. Sullivan told me just after we talked it over there many times.

Q Didn't you remember what you heard yourself at that time? A I can't say that I do.

Q Have you got a bad memory? A Yes, I have a bad memory for times and dates, everything. I know Mr. Sullivan made an appointment at night.

CASE #2323

5 213
Q Did you go with him? A No. I saw him go out with these gentlemen, Mr. Ross, a friend of his, and I went back there 15 or 20 minutes past seven at the top of the street where they were to meet and they were all standing there.

Q But you were not with Mr. Sullivan when he went to meet this woman? A No.

Q You weren't interested? A No.

Q You didn't care whether the girl had syphilis or not? A No.

Q As far as you were concerned? A No.

Q You had no interest in it? A No.

Q What floor do you live on at the place on 14th street?

A Second -- first floor.

Q What time on Saturday, or on Sunday afternoon did the defendant go there with the lady who is now his wife? A About six o'clock.

Q Six o'clock? A Just about that time.

Q And what time did you sit down to dinner? A About seven.

Q About seven? A Yes.

Q And how long did it take you to consume dinner? A Well, I should think we were sitting -- we only have one dining room and kitchen -- we were sitting there some considerable time.

Q How long did it take you to eat dinner? A Well, I should

think we were sitting three-quarters of an hour. 214

Q How do you know it was six o'clock when the defendant got there? A Well, because when he came in he said to me I am a little early. I said, yes, you are early, I said, we should have dinner at seven. It was just six.

Q How do you know? A Because I looked at my watch.

Q He came in and said I am a little early, and you said yes, we are going to have dinner at seven and you looked at your watch and it was then six o'clock? A Yes. He had rang up about five to say he was down at the Battery and he was coming along.

Q How many times a week does the defendant dine with you?

A He has only dined with me three or four times since we have been here.

Q Did you ever dine with him? A In town, yes.

Q And sitting there and eating until what time did you say it was? A Seven.

Q How long did you sit at the table? A About three-quarters of an hour, I should think.

Q About quarter of eight? A Something like that.

Q And I suppose you cleared away the dishes and things? A Yes.

Q And out there? A Yes.

Q And what did you do after that? A I think we sat and talked. We principally talked about London and the old

times we had there and I was showing him a lot of my latest drawings and sketches.

Q Talked until about ten o'clock? A That's right.

Q And that's the time your wife took the watch and said it is now ten o'clock? A Yes, I think so.

Q Oh, no -- it was after they were gone she said it was ten or five or ten minutes or something like that? A Yes.

Q When was it first called to your attention that the time that they were at your house was going to be of importance to Mr. Sullivan at his home?

Q That is when it was first brought to your attention that the time that they were there on Sunday was going to be of importance. A Well, I think when the trouble came about I remember the day when the time was.

Q When was that? A Directly we were arrested.

Q And when did you first talk about it? A I don't think we have talked about it only just with my wife. We said Mr. Sullivan was there and ate dinner.

Q And the old man remembered looking at her watch at ten or fifteen minutes after and you remained looking at your watch and yourself? A She might remember of looking at my watch at six o'clock. I was in the field just as Mr. Sullivan came in the house.

Q She remembered looking at her watch at approximately A 10:45.

Q And you said this about A 10:45 last evening?

CASE #2323

times we had there and I was showing him a lot of my latest drawings and sketches.

Q Told me until about ten o'clock? A That's right.

Q And that's the time your wife took the watch and said it is now ten o'clock? A Yes, I think so.

Q Oh, no -- it was after they were gone she said it was ten or five or ten minutes or something like that? A Yes.

Q When was it first called to your attention that the time that they were at your house was going to be of importance? A Mr. Sullivan at our house.

Q That is when it was first brought to your attention that the time that they were there on Sunday was going to be of importance? A Well, I think when the trouble came about I remember the day when the time was.

Q What was that? A Directly we were arrested.

Q And when did you first talk about it? A I don't think we have talked about it only just with up with -- We said Mr. Sullivan was there and ate dinner.

Q And she of course remembered looking at her watch at ten or fifteen minutes after and you remember looking at your watch at approximately? A She didn't remember up looking at my watch at ten o'clock. This is the next just as Mr. Sullivan came in the house.

Q So she figured she looked at her watch at ten-fifteen? A No.

Q Together, she always winds up the watch.

Q No, I am talking about the conversation you had about your wife looking at the watch at the time they left, when did you talk this over with your wife? A We talked it over several times.

Q When? A I really couldn't say when it was.

Q Well, the day you were arrested, did you see your wife that day? A No.

Q Did you see her the next day? A I think it was two days after I believe.

Q Where did you see her? A I first saw her --

Q Where did you first see your wife after you were arrested? A In the police court in 50th street I believe.

Q Did you talk with her about it then? A She mentioned it to me. She remembered the whole evening.

Q What did she say to you? A She told me that of course you remember Mr. Sullivan was there on that Sunday night.

Q And that was in the police court? A No, upstairs in the waiting room.

Q Was that before you were brought before the Magistrate? A After, I couldn't tell you which day it was.

Q Now, when you were arrested you were brought before the City Magistrate? A Yes.

Q Is that right? A Yes.

Q And the witness against you were heard in that room?

A I believe so.

Q Well, you know you were in a court? A Yes, sir.

Q You know there was an examination of witness? A Yes.

Q Some in the case of Mr. Sullivan? A Yes.

Q You were both examined at the same time? A Yes.

Q Now, at that time did you say, Why it was a very simple matter, Mr. Sullivan and I were down dining with our wives --

Q Did you bring your wife down to tell the story? A Didn't say anything.

Q Didn't offer any information whatsoever? A We didn't speak that day.

Q You were represented by counsel? A Yes.

Q The same counsel who represents you now? A I believe we had another one. He was just changed and then we had Mr. Greenhal.

Q And you made no explanation whatsoever at that time, did you? A No.

Q Your wife was there? A No.

Q No, she didn't come up that day? A Oh, yes, she was there, of course she was there, outside in the waiting room.

Q Mrs. Sullivan was there or Mrs. Thomas was there that day? A I think so, yes.

Q They didn't take the stand at all and tell about it at that time, did they?

Objected to. Objection sustained.

Q Did you make any statement that day at all? A No, not at all.

Q Nothing at all? A No, sir.

Q Did Mr. Sullivan make any in your presence?

Objected to. Objection sustained.

Q Now, when did you talk to your wife about this dinner against? A Well, I think the first time it was mentioned was when she came up to see me at 50th street and she said what funny thing, on the 20th Mr. Sullivan and Miss Thomas were up place, and she enumerated everything that happened the evening.

Q Recalling after that that it was quarter after ten little before that that they left? A She remembered exactly the time they left.

Q And then when was the next time you talked with her? A Well, I couldn't say just definitely the date.

Q When did you get out of jail? A We were in about ten days I think.

Q You were in about ten days? A I think so.

Q Both of you? A Yes.

Q You were arrested on the 10th of May, is that right?

A That's right.

Q And you were in days up? A We were all the time in 50th street.

Q You weren't brought down to the Tombs? A No.

Q Who went on your bond, who bailed you out? A I don't

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

218
Q Did you make any statement that Gaynor all? A Nothing at all.

Q Nothing at all? A No, sir.

Q Did Mr. Sullivan make any in your presence?

Objection to. Objection sustained.

Q Now, when did you talk to your wife about this dinner against? A Well, I think the first time it was mentioned was when she came up to see me at 50th street and she said what a funny thing, on the 29th Mr. Sullivan and Miss Thomas were in our place, and she enumerated everything that happened that evening.

Q Recalling after that that it was quarter after ten or a little before that that they left? A She remembered exactly the time they left.

Q And then when was the next time you talked with her about it? A Well, I couldn't say just definitely the date.

Q When did you get out of jail? A We were in about ten days I think.

Q You were in about ten days? A I think so.

Q Both of you? A Yes.

Q You were arrested on the 10th of May, is that right?

A That's right.

Q And you were always up town? A We were all the time in 50th street.

Q You weren't brought down to the Tombs? A No.

Q Who went on your bond, who bailed you out? A I bailed

92323

219

Q Yourself out.

219

Q You paid cash? A Yes.

Q How much? A I put up a bank book and a certificate, I really couldn't tell you how much it was now.

Q With a surety company? A No. Mr. Greenhal arranged that for me. I gave him my bank books and certificates, something of value. I forgot how much it was. Several hundred pounds I believe. I have got them all written down.

MR. WALLACE: That is all. I ask that the witness be kept in the court room and not allowed to go outside and communicate with anybody, your Honor.

THE COURT: The witness will remain in the body of the court room.

KATHLEEN SULLIVAN SMYTH, residing at 351 West 14th street, called and sworn as a witness on behalf of the defendant, testified as follows:

DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. GREENHAL

Q Are you a married lady? A Yes.

Q What is your husband's name? A Ernest William Smyth.

Q When were you married to him? A I have been married to him twenty years last March.

Q Where were you married? A In London, England.

Q And how long have you been in the City of New York since September 5th last year.

CASE #2323

92323

220

Q Came here with your husband? A Yes.

Q Where did you go to live? A At 351 West 14th street.

Q Have you been there ever since? A Ever since.

Q What is your husband's business? A Cartouche and artist in general.

Q What was his business in New York? A An artist.

Q Do you know Mr. Sullivan? A Fairly well, yes.

Q Do you know Miss Thomas? A Yes.

Q Did you see them or either of them on Sunday April the 20th or 29th? A Yes.

Q About what time? A About six o'clock, around about six or sixish.

Q Did they come to your home pursuant to a telephone call or appointment? A Well, Mr. Sullivan telephoned to my husband about ten o'clock but Mr. Smyth was out for the time and he wouldn't leave any message, he simply said I will ring up later, which he did. He telephoned somewhere around five to say that they were down at the Battery and that they would probably be on their way shortly.

Q Now, do you know about what time they arrived at your house? A About six o'clock or 6:15 as near as I can tell.

Q What time did you have dinner? A Around about seven.

Q And what did your dinner consist of? A Roast beef, Yorkshire pudding, hot vegetables, fruit salad, biscuits, cheese and coffee finish up with.

CASE #2323

92323

221

Q Up to what time did Mr. Sullivan and Miss Thomas remain in your apartment? A Around about ten o'clock.

Q And then they left together? A They left together.

CROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. WALLACE

Q How long have you been in this country, Mrs. Smyth?

A Since September 5th last year.

Q September 1916? A 1916.

Q And why did you leave England, you and your husband?

A Well, my husband wished to come over here and have a change and have work.

Q Did you know Mr. Sullivan in England? A Yes, sir, I knew him not very intimately, I met him at my husband's studio on several occasions.

Q Were you very intimate with him since you came to this country? A Just the last week or two I have seen them recently on the 20th was the first occasion I met Miss Thomas.

Q The 20th was the first time you met Miss Thomas? A Yes.

Q How was she introduced to you by Mr. Sullivan?

A And did you know that she was coming to dine with us that day? A Yes.

Q Had you invited her? A Yes, sir.

Q That was the first time? A Yes.

Q And of course you prepared a dinner for them? A Yes.

Q You prepared that dinner yourself? A Yes.

12 221
Q Up to what time did Mr. Sullivan and Miss Thomas remain in your apartment? A Around seven o'clock.
Q And then they left together? A They left together.
GROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. WALLACE:
Q How long have you been in this country, Mrs. Smith?
A Since September 1st last year.
Q September 1927? A 1927.
Q And why did you leave England, you and your husband?
A Well, my husband wished to come over here and have a change and have work.
Q Had you known Mr. Sullivan in England? A Yes, sir, I knew him, not very intimately, I met him at my husband's studio on several occasions.
Q Were you very intimate with him since you came to this country? A That the last week I have seen him recently on the 29th was the first occasion I met Miss Thomas.
Q The 29th was the first time you met Miss Thomas? A Yes.
Q How were she introduced to you on that occasion? A Well, as Miss Thomas engaged to Mr. Sullivan.
Q And did you know that she was coming to dine with us that day? A Yes.
Q Had you invited her? A Yes, sir.
Q That was the first time? A Yes.
Q And of course you prepared a dinner for them? A Yes.
Q You prepared that dinner yourself? A Yes.

CASE #2323

12 222
Q And what time did you expect them? A Well, I expected them any time between six and half past because I had ordered my supper for seven o'clock.
Q Now, what time did they arrive? A About six to six-fifteen.
Q How do you fix the time? A Well, because they telephoned about five o'clock to say that they were at the Battery and that they were on their way up and I had fixed my supper for seven o'clock and they were there quite a long time before it was ready.
Q They were there quite a long time before supper was ready? A Yes.
Q You didn't look at the clock, did you? A No, not exactly, because I always cooked to rule.
Q I say, at the time they came you didn't look at the clock? A No.
Q Where is the clock? A On my table.
Q In the living room or the kitchen? A In the living room.
Q As I understand it you have only one large room there which you use as a living room and bedroom and then you have a kitchen off that? A Yes.
Q Now, you sat down to dinner you think about seven? A Yes.
Q Sure about that? A As near as possible it was seven o'clock.

CASE #2323

12 223
Q Did you look at the clock at that time? A Yes, because I served my dinner for the time.
And how long were you seated at the table where you ate? A Well, I didn't hurry, I should say an hour or perhaps an hour and a quarter.

Q And then when you were through with that dinner what did you do then? We sat and talked.

Q How long did you talk? A Well, until about an hour I would think an hour and three-quarters, an hour and a half, a little more than that.

Q Until what time? A Until a quarter to ten or ten minutes to ten.

Q How do you know that it was about a quarter to ten or ten minutes to ten when you stopped talking? A Because I went with Miss Thomas to put her clothes on and we just chatted for a minute or two while she was putting them on, and when they went away my husband and I had a talk over the evening when we were preparing to go to bed and I said to Mr. Smith, we are not much later than usual, and that was around half past ten.

Q That was around about half past ten, is that right? A Yes.

Q You looked at the clock after the Thomas girl and Mr. Sullivan had gone and you sat and talked with your husband for a while and then you said we are not much later than usual, it is now half past ten, is that right? A Yes.

Q And you didn't do anything at that time -- you didn't

14 224
think anything about the importance of the time? A No.
Q When was it first called to your attention that it was important for you to know the time when Mr. Sullivan and Miss Thomas were there that Sunday? A Well, simply because you see my husband --

Q So, wait a minute. When was it first called to your attention that it was of importance for you to know the time when Mr. Sullivan and Miss Thomas were there? A (Well) --

THE COURT: Not who, but when?

A I had ordered my supper for seven o'clock and Mr. Smith --

Q So, just a minute.

BY THE COURT: You don't understand the question. You were not called, Wilson, why you consider it, but when was it first brought to your attention that it was of importance to know the time?

A Simply because they found --

BY MR. WALLACE:

A No, Madam. You know there has been some trouble, doesn't you? A Yes.

Q You know that your husband and Mr. Sullivan have been accused of a serious offense? A Yes.

Q When did you first learn of that charge? A The day they were arrested.

Q Now, after they were arrested at some time after that you became aware of the fact that they were accused of having

CASE #2323

think anything about the importance of the time? A No.
Q When was it first called to your attention that it was important for you to know the time when Mr. Sullivan and Miss Thomas were there that Sunday? A Well, simply because you see my husband --

Q No, wait a minute. When was it first called to your attention that it was of importance for you to know the time when Mr. Sullivan and Miss Thomas were there? A (Well--)

THE COURT: Not why, but when.

A I had ordered my lawyer for seven o'clock and Mr. Smith --

Q No, just a minute.

BY THE COURT:

Q You don't understand the question. You were not asked, Madam, why you consider it, but when was it first brought to your attention that it was of importance to know the time?

A Simply because they found --

BY MR. WALLACE:

Q No, Madam. You know there has been some trouble, don't you? A Yes.

Q You know that your husband and Mr. Sullivan have been accused of a serious offense? A Yes.

Q When did you first learn of that charge? A The day they were arrested.

Q Now, after they were arrested at some time after that you became aware of the fact that they were accused of having

CASE #2323

done something on Sunday? A Yes.

Q You were then told that it was important to know just what time they were in the house on Sunday, is that not? A Yes.

Objected to. Question allowed.

MR. GREENHALF: I object to your putting the answer in the witness's mouth. It is not fair to us.

Q Now, when was that first brought to your attention, that is what I want to know, when did you tell that, when was the talk about that? A When they were arrested.

Q Where? A When I went to see my husband.

Q Whereabouts was this? A In the prison.

Q You talked to your husband in the prison? A Yes, in the jail.

Q And that was up in Third street? A Third street.

Q And what did you say to your husband and what did he say to you at that time? A Well, I said how surprised I was to hear of this case and he said that was on the Sunday, on the 29th and I said it is not at all difficult to call back to the Sunday because Mr. Sullivan and Miss Thomas were at our house on both occasions, May the 29th and on the following Saturday.

Q Mr. Sullivan and Miss Thomas were not only at your house on the 29th, but they were there on the following Saturday? A Yes.

Q Did he come there to dinner at that time also? A Yes.

Q Is that the only time that he was there to dinner?

CASE #2323

A Yes, Mr. Sullivan dinner.

Q And how many times was he there to dinner alone? A The ones before.

Q And then once after that with Miss Thomas? A Yes.

Q So it wasn't difficult for you to remember that on the two preceding Sundays they had been at your house? A Yes.

Q And you called that to your husband's attention? A Yes.

Q What did you say to him? A I said it is no big difficult at all because our Sundays are always spent at home and if we have any friends it is on that occasion, on Sunday, when my husband is home, and I said I know we were home last Sunday and I know we were home on the previous Sunday.

Q When did you next talk about it to your husband, about the case, when did you see him again, how long was he locked up? A About five days.

Q And did you then talk about the case with him? A I sat down and told him about it.

Q Did you talk about being there on that Sunday? A Yes.

Q What did you say at that time? A I didn't say when, it was so easy to remember.

Q Didn't he say to you or did he say to you that it was important to fix the time when they were there on Sunday, the time of day, it was? A He might have done so, I don't know, I think he did, I don't know.

Q And did you know at that time that he had been up to

CASE #2323

Mr. Sullivan's apartment with three or girls on the occasion?

A No.

Q He didn't tell you that? A No, not until after he was arrested.

Q And while he was arrested after he got home with you, did he talk with you about the importance of the time when Miss Thomas and Mr. Sullivan were at your house on the 29th? A Yes.

Q Have you talked to anybody else about that? A No.

Q Have you talked to Mr. Greenhalf? A No.

Q The attorney about it? A No.

Q Have you talked with Mr. Sullivan about it? A No.

Q Had at all? Not enter the dug into the case at all, A No, I can say that I have really not talked to him at all about it.

Q Have you seen Mr. Sullivan since that time? A No, yes, I have seen Mr. Sullivan.

Q Was he up at your house since the last time before there to dinner? A No.

Q Where now you seen him? A Just at the office.

Q Did you go to the office? A Occasionally when my husband was working there.

Q When you saw him at the office did you talk to him about the case? A No.

Q Didn't say word to him? A No, I didn't talk to him about it.

27 227
Mr. Sullivan's apartment with these two girls on the Saturday.
A. No.

Q. He didn't tell you that? A. No, not until after he was arrested.

Q. And when he was arrested, after he got home with you, did he talk with you about the importance of the time when Miss Dennis and Mr. Sullivan were at your house on the 25th? A. Yes.

Q. Were you talked to anybody else about that? A. No.

Q. Has you talked to Mr. Greenthal? A. No.

Q. The attorney about it? A. No.

Q. Have you talked with Mr. Sullivan about it? A. No.

Q. Not at all? Yet enter the day into the case at all.

A. No, I can say that I have really not talked to him at all about it.

Q. Have you seen Mr. Sullivan since that time? A. Oh, yes, I have seen Mr. Sullivan.

Q. Was he up at your house since the last time he was there to dinner? A. No.

Q. Where have you seen him? A. Just at the office.

Q. Did you go to the office? A. Occasionally when my husband was working there.

Q. When you saw him at the office did you talk to him about the case? A. No.

Q. Didn't say word to him? A. No, I didn't talk to him about it.

0253

CASE #2323

18 228
Q. So the only one you have talked to about this case at all since it happened is your own husband? A. Yes.

Q. How many times have you been to the studio since the case happened? A. About three times.

Q. Was Mr. Sullivan in it on those occasions? A. Yes.

Q. Did you talk to Mrs. Sullivan about it? A. No. She was always busy.

Q. Was the attorney for Mr. Sullivan ever there when you called at the studio? A. Never.

MR. GREENTHAL:

Q. Were you advised by me not to talk with anybody about this case? A. Yes.

MILDRED WALLACE, residing at 46 Fifth Avenue, called and sworn, as a witness on behalf of the defendant, testified as follows:

DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. GREENTHAL:

Q. Miss Wallace, where are you employed? A. Mr. Sullivan.

Q. How are you employed there? A. I do photography for him.

Q. And how many are there in Mr. Sullivan's employ? A. Well, there is two employees the same as myself and Mr. Sullivan's wife and another girl -- nine I think employed by him, I don't know.

19 229
Q. Now, did you know George Clancy? A. Yes.

Q. And how long did you know him? A. Well, he came there to work last year, I don't remember just what month it was, it was in the fall some time.

Q. Now, did you ever hear Mr. Clancy have a conversation with Mr. Hutching or any other person wherein Mr. Sullivan's name was mentioned?

THE COURT: Now, pardon me, but I think the same rule applies here as with the prosecution. If Mr. Clancy made any statement inconsistent with the witness given by him at the trial it will be necessary for you to recall him, I will allow you to do that and direct his attention to it. If the purpose is merely to show bias on his part you may interrogate the witness.

MR. GREENTHAL: He admitted he did have some trouble with him.

MR. WALLACE: This is contradictory, your Honor, it is not inconsistent.

MR. GREENTHAL: No, no. He testified to that voluntarily. Now, I want to show his notice for making this charge against Mr. Sullivan.

THE COURT: I will allow you to show it. We will take adjournment now. You are remanded, gentlemen of the jury, not to discuss among yourselves on any subject connected with this trial or form or express any opinion concerning until the same is submitted to you. The Court will adjourn at 10:30 o'clock this morning.

(The further trial of the case was then adjourned to 10:30 a.m., June 1st, 1917, at 10:30 o'clock a.m.)

0253

CASE #2323

PEOPLE vs. PATRICK SULLIVAN.

TRAIL CONTINUED.

JUNE 1, 1917.

MILDRED WALLACE, recalled for further examination, testified as follows:

BY MR. GREENTHAL:

Q. Do you remember when Mr. Sullivan was arrested? A. Yes.

Q. Do you know how long he was in jail? A. He was arrested, I think it was on Thursday, and he was in jail about four or five days.

Q. During the time that Mr. Sullivan was in jail, did you see Clancy? A. He used to come to the studio every day.

Q. Did he have a conversation with you or with anyone; did you hear him have talk with any person in the group regarding Mr. Sullivan? A. Yes.

Q. Tell the Court and jury what you heard him say concerning Sullivan? A. He told us before Sullivan was arrested, he came over and asked us if I knew that Mr. Sullivan and Margery were going to be married. I said, no, I didn't know anything about it.

Q. What was the date of that conversation? A. I think the day before he was arrested. I am quite sure it was the day before and so then he said he was going to tell us something but I must not tell and if I told he would kill me, I said, "What is it?" He said, "I will not tell you". Then he

PROSECUTOR: PATRICK SULLIVAN,

TRAIL CONTINUED.

JUNE 21, 1919.

WILLIAM E. WALKER, recalled for further examination.
testified as follows:

BY MR. CHAPMAN:

Q Do you remember when Mr. Sullivan was arrested? A Yes.

Q Do you know how long he was in jail? A He was arrested, I think it was on Thursday, and he was in jail

about four or five days.

Q During the time that Mr. Sullivan was in jail, did you see Clardy? A He used to come to the studio every day.

Q Did he have a conversation with you or with anyone; did you hear him have talk with any person in the shop regarding Mr. Sullivan? A Yes.

Q Tell the Court and jury what you heard him say concerning Sullivan? A He told me before Sullivan was arrested, he came over and asked me if I knew that Mr. Sullivan and Margery were going to be married. I said, no, I didn't know anything about it.

Q What was the date of that conversation? A I think the day before he was arrested. I am quite sure it was the day before and so then he said he was going to tell me something but I must not tell and if I told he would kill me. I said, "What is it?" He said, "I will not tell you." Then he

told me Sullivan had those two girls up in his studio. He told me what happened up there and he said, "If Mr. Sullivan gets out of this all right and they don't do anything to him, God help him, because I will fix him myself."

Q What else did you hear? A I said, "I don't think it is fair." He said, "Well, it is so all right?" He said, "I am going to fix him if he gets out of it all right." Before that when Sullivan was in jail I heard him talking in another room to Entenmann and someone else. I don't know who. He said he would get back at Sullivan if it took him three years to do it. Then he said something about a vaudeville sketch. That was before this trouble came up, after the holidays some time. I was photographing a picture. George came down there, he did not like the way the picture was being photographed. He said Sullivan was not doing right by him. He said Sullivan sold a vaudeville sketch, or he stole one from him. I don't remember which, and he lost about \$100 and Sullivan was to blame for it, and he would get back at him for that.

Q Did you ever hear Clardy say anything regarding the two little girls? A Yes he was talking about them every day.

Q Where was this? A In the studio, he always talked about them.

Q Before or after Sullivan was arrested? A Before;

we used to talk about them every day, before.

Q What did he say before the arrest, and can you fix the time? A I could not say the exact date but it was before the trouble came up at all. I think it was before Sullivan knew the girls.

Q What did you hear him say? A We used to see the girls in the window and they used to look out and flirt with the fellows, you know. I said, "George, what are the girls going to do in New York, are they going to work?" George said, "I don't think they want to work." I said, "They can't live on nothing, how will they get along?" He said, "It is my private opinion that they can't down here to be a couple of street walkers and they don't know how to go about it." I said, "They better go out of the room then, they can't stand around the window and expect to make a living." He said, "That is what they want to do and they don't know how to go about it." I said, "That is their own business if they want to do that." He thought they were not strong enough physically to stand the life, and he said they would either drive east or west and probably land in the east River. He said they could do as they pleased, that was their business.

Q Did you ever hear Mr. Clardy speak to the girls from the studio to their room? A Yes.

Q What did he say? A One night we were up there, photographing. We would work nights sometimes to get pictures

finished.

The court: I do not think what he may have said to the girls is competent in this case unless it was something he may have said to them regarding Sullivan's indecent kiss on his lips.

MR. CHAPMAN: I withdraw the question, Your Honor.

MR. CHAPMAN: That is all.

CROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. VILAS.

Q How young lady, how old are you? A 21.

Q How long have you been in New York? A 4 years.

Q Where were you born? A West Virginia, now New York.

With whom do you live in New York? A I am living by myself now. I used to live with my sister until she was married.

Q How long have you known the defendant? A Since a year ago last March I went to work for him.

Q You have been working for him since a year ago last March? A Yes.

Q That is over a year? A Yes.

Q Did you ever visit his apartment? A No.

Q What do you do for the defendant, east in your employment? A I photograph his cartoons for him, do his other work.

Q How long has Clardy been working for the defendant you know? A He came there last Fall, I believe it was in November.

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

finished.

The court: I do not think what he may have said to the girls is competent in this case unless it was something he may have said to them regarding Sullivan indicating him as his part.

MR. GORENSTEIN: I withdraw the question, your Honor.

MR. GORENSTEIN: That is all.

CROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. WILLIAMS.

Q How young lady, how old are you? A 22.

Q How long have you been in New York? A 4 years.

Q Where were you born? A West Virginia, New York.

Q With whom do you live in New York? A I am living by myself now. I used to live with my sister until she was married.

Q How long have you known the defendant? A Since a year ago last March I went to work for him.

Q You have been working for him since a year ago last March? A Yes.

Q That is over a year? A Yes.

Q Did you ever visit his apartment? A No.

Q What do you do for the defendant, what is your employment? A I photograph his cartoons for him. I do his camera work.

Q How long has Clardy been working for the defendant that you know? A He came there last Fall, I believe it was in November.

CASE #2323

226
Q But he worked for him up to what time? A He worked there I think it was around Christmas time, he had some trouble about a picture, then he left.

Q And once back again? A Then he wrote a letter to Sullivan and told him he realized that he said lots of things.

Q Did you see the letter? A Yes.

Q Who showed it to you? A Mr. Sullivan.

Q When? A It was after Christmas or after New Years.

Q He showed you the letter at that time? A Yes.

A After reading that letter you know Clardy came back, or after that letter was received? A Not right after that; it must have been a month after that.

Q He continued to work for Sullivan up to the present time? A Yes.

Q Did you during that time see them have quarrels in the studio? A I never saw them have any quarrels, no.

Q I believe you stated that after Sullivan was arrested, Clardy told you that he was going to marry Miss Thomas?

A Before he was arrested he asked me if I knew they were going to be married, I said I did not.

Q When did he ask you this? A On the day before Sullivan was arrested.

Q Clardy asked you whether you knew that Sullivan was going to marry Miss Thomas? A He asked me before this.

Q And you told him you did not? A I told him I did not.

not know anything about it.

Q You never heard of it? A No.

Q How long had you been working in that studio? A Over a year.

Q How long had Miss Thomas been working there? A She came there before Christmas.

Q What does she do in the studio? A She traced.

Q She was there several months? A Yes.

Q During all that time you never heard once that she was going to marry Mr. Sullivan? A No I knew they were friendly. We were not very familiar with each other.

Q There was no talk in the studio about his marrying her? A No.

Q When did you first know that they were to be married? A I was with them when they got married.

Q Is that the first you knew about it, except what Clardy told you a day before Sullivan was arrested? A She was married on the 1st and I knew it Saturday previous to that.

Q That was about the 16th or 17th of May? A No. It was before that. The 1st case, I think, on Sunday, Saturday must have been the 19th.

Q You know on the 19th of May that they were going to be married? A Yes.

Q That is the first you know about it? A Yes, that is the first I knew for sure. I heard rumors, but I was not

certain.

Q You had a conversation with Clardy concerning Sullivan and those girls? A Yes.

Q When did you have that conversation? A It was the day before Sullivan was arrested.

Q At that time you did not know he was going to be arrested? A No. I did not know anything about it. I do not know that he knew the girls.

Q What did you think Clardy meant when he said it he got out of this he would get him? A I don't know what he meant. He was always full of talk anyway, making a lot of remarks about things.

Q You thought he was just talking? A Yes.

Q And you did not pay much attention to him? A No.

Q Was that the first time you heard him make any threats against Sullivan since he came back to work? A No.

Q When did you hear him make a threat before that time? A While I was photographing a picture for George.

Q How long before this other conversation was that? A That was before the trouble even came up. It was after New Years.

Q Away back last January? A Yes.

Q Who was present when you had this conversation or when he made these threats? A George and the camera boy, that is all.

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

296
certain.
Q You had a conversation with Clancy concerning Sullivan
and those girls? A Yes.

Q When did you have that conversation? A It was the
day before Sullivan was arrested.

Q At that time you did not know he was going to be ar-
rested? A No. I did not know anything about it. I do
not know that he knew the girls.

Q What did you think Clancy meant when he said if he
got out of this he would get him? A I don't know what he
meant. He was always full of talk anyway, making a lot of
remarks about things.

Q You thought he was just talking? A Yes.

Q And you did not pay much attention to him? A No.

Q Was that the first time you heard him make any threats
against Sullivan since he came back to work? A No.

Q When did you hear him make a threat before that time?

A While I was photographing a picture for George.

Q How long before this other conversation was that?

A That was before the trouble even came up. It was after
New Years.

Q Any back last January? A Yes.

Q Who was present when you had this conversation or when
he made these threats? A George and the damsel boy, that's
it all.

929

297
Q Who is he? A I don't know what his name is, just
something. He turns the camera.

Q What did Clancy say at that time? A He began to
cry, to act like a crazy man while I was there. He said I
was not getting the photograph out right. I said, "I am doing
it as Sullivan tells me to do." I said, "I take orders from
Sullivan and not from you." He began crying.

Q Actually weeping tears. A Yes, just like a baby.
He ran around the studio and acted like a crazy man. He
got me so nervous I could not work. I told Mr. Sullivan that
if he did not leave me alone he would not get the photograph
from me, so Sullivan told him to keep away from me.

Q He had a grudge against me? A Yes.

Q Then did he make a threat against Sullivan? A Yes.
He said he and Sullivan had a vendetta which together and
that George had to pay off a policy, I think of \$1200.

Q Is that the threat? A I am going to tell you.
That he could not keep up this policy so he lost all his money
and Sullivan was to blame. He said, "I will get back at him

if it takes me three years to do it."

Q Did you tell Sullivan what? A No.

Q Why not? A In a business place like that I hear
lots of remarks. I do not like to carry tales. It only makes
trouble.

Q He was not very secretive about these threats? A No.

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

298
Q Didn't you think it was your duty to warn Sullivan
what a dangerous man he had in his employ, that was going to
get square with him? A He always seemed to have a grudge
against Sullivan. I thought Sullivan knew this. I did not
think he knew what he was talking about.

Q Did you tell Sullivan that? A Not at the time.

Q When did you first have a talk with Sullivan about this
conversation with you in the studio? After Sullivan was
arrested? A No. I never talked to him about it at all.

Q Who asked you to come up as a witness? A I was
subpoenaed.

Q By whom? A I think Mr. Greenhalgh subpoenaed me.

Q Before you were subpoenaed did you know that you were
going to testify to? A No.

Q Did you talk it over with anybody? A No.

Q You did not tell anybody what you knew about it?
A No, only what I heard George say.

Q Did you tell anybody what you heard George say before
you came here? A No, I did not tell Sullivan.

Q Did you tell his lawyer? A No.

Q Did you tell anybody at all? A I might have said
something, maybe to one of the girls, that I thought George
was trying to talk that way. I did not dare say anything.
George told me he would kill me if I told anybody.

Q When did he tell you that? A The day before Sullivan
was arrested.

299
Q Who arrested him? A Billie, I will kill you.

Q Who is Billie? A He meant me.

Q You are Billie? A Yes.

Q He said, if you, Billie, tell anybody he will kill you.
A Yes.

Q This was on the occasion of the second conversation
you had with him? A Yes, the second conversation. This
was after the trouble. This was the conversation regarding
the trouble.

Q When you say after the trouble what do you mean by the
after the arrest of Sullivan? A No, the day before the
arrest of Sullivan. That is the only talk I had with George
about this.

Q At that time he threatened to kill you? A Yes, if
I told.

Q Why did he threaten to kill you, if you did what?
A If I told what he told me, about the whole thing, he told
me I must not tell anybody.

Q He told you what? A He told me that Mr. Sullivan
had the girls up in the studio.

Q Were you there when Mr. Higgins and Mr. Wardy
came in before that? A No, I was up there once only when
Mrs. Higgins came up. She came to borrow some money of George
I think, and George borrowed it from one of the fellows to give

CASE #2323

10 was threatening you about the trouble, he said, "If you
kill Billy, I will kill you."
Q. Who is Bill? A. He meant me.
Q. You are Bill? A. Yes.
A. He said, if you, Bill, tell anybody he will kill you.
Q. Yes.
Q. This was on the occasion of the second conversation
you had with me? A. Yes, the second conversation. This
was after the trouble. This was the conversation regarding
the trouble.

Q. Show me what do you mean by that,
after the arrest of Sullivan? A. So, the day before the
arrest of Sullivan. That is the only talk I had with George
about this.

Q. At that time he threatened to kill you? A. Yes, it
was.

Q. Why did he threaten to kill you, if you did what?
A. If I told what he told me, about the whole thing, he told
me I must not tell anybody.

Q. He told you what? A. He told me that Mr. Sullivan
had the girls up in the studio.

Q. Were you there when Mr. Siggins and Mr. Clark
came in before that? A. No, I was up there some only when
Mr. Siggins came. He came to borrow some money of George
I think, and George borrowed it from one of the fellows to give

CASE #2323

11- To him.
Q. Were you there when Mrs. Siggins came up with George
and George said something about Sullivan and about the girls?
A. No. I was only up there once when she came there.
Q. You didn't know then that Clark and Mrs. Siggins came
there before talked to you and accused Sullivan of having
the girls in the room, in the presence of ten or fifteen
people? A. I was not there.

Q. You didn't know that? A. I was out to lunch.

Q. Just when he told you that Sullivan had these girls in
his room he said, if you told anybody he would kill you?

A. Yes, he said he had the girls in his studio, not in his room.
He did not tell me in his room.

Q. You also say he talked to you about these girls and told
you as though they came here to be streetwalkers? A. Yes.

Q. When did you have this conversation? A. It was right
after the girls came there and we began to see them looking
out of the window.

Q. Just in the third conversation then? A. He used to
talk to me about the girls every day, before Sullivan knew
the girls, I guess.

Q. About what time was it that me and this conversation
These girls were only in this room a week. A. I think longer
than a week.

Q. How much longer than a week? A. I should say about

CASE #2323

12- Two weeks they were there. I used to see them every day.
Q. Could you see the boys in the studio flirting across
with them? A. They would flirt with everybody.
Q. Could you see boys in the studio flirting across with
them? A. I saw two of the guys flirting with them.
Q. Who were they? A. Mr. Siggins and Mr. Clark.
Q. Did you ever see a lady flirt with these across the
street? A. Yes, he used to talk to them across the street
and ask them to come over, or sit one night.

Q. Tell us everything you know, as right ahead. I came
up there one night last evening and George looked over in the
window and the girls were in the window. One of them had their
seat on. She just came in the house I believe. George and
I were in another room. He called over at the girls, he said,
"How much money did you make tonight?" I said to George,
"That is not a very nice thing to say, what do you want to
talk to the girls that way for?" He laughed. Then he asked
the girls to come over. He went down to the gate to let them
in. At midnights after six o'clock, he had a key. I guess
the girls understood for they did not come over. He came
back and did not like it because they did not come over.

Q. When did this take place? A. Before he told me
about Mr. Sullivan.

Q. Before he told you about Sullivan? A. Yes.

Q. It had to be before he told you about Sullivan?

A. Yes.

CASE #2323

13- Q. Several after that Sullivan was arrested, the next day
A. Yes.
Q. How long before to tell you about Sullivan was it?
A. It must have been about a week. I don't know exactly, but
I would say about that length of time.
Q. This was another conversation you had with Mr. Clark. This
was not the same conversation you had where he said the girls
were streetwalkers? A. No.
Q. That was another conversation? A. He used to talk
about the girls every day.
Q. It was a common topic of conversation. A. Yes.
Q. Tell us about the story starts they said the girls were
here to attract sailors. A. I asked him what the girls
were doing to me. I saw them standing in the window. I said,
"Have they got a job?" He said, "No." I said, "They can't
live without any money, and are they living out?" He said,
"I don't know, I take them out to dinner just in a while." He
said, "To tell you the honest truth, I think they come down here
to be streetwalkers but they don't know how to go about it."
Q. Can you tell the date of this conversation? A. No.
I saw them the girls first come there.
Q. How long had they been there? A. I thought they
were there about two weeks.
Q. How long had they been there when you had this conversa-
tion with Clark? A. They had been there probably four

Q Because after that Sullivan was arrested, the next day
A Yes.

Q How long before he told you about Sullivan was it?
A It must have been about a week. I don't know exactly, but
I should say about that length of time.

Q This was another conversation you had with him. This
was not the same conversation you had where he said the girls
were street-walkers? A No.

Q That was another conversation? A He used to talk
about the girls every day.

Q It was a common topic of conversation. A Yes.
Q Tell me about the story where they said the girls were
seen to be street-walkers. A I asked him what the girls
were going to do. I saw them standing in the window. I said,
"Have they got a job?" He said, "No." I said, "They can't
live without any money, what are they living on?" He said,
"I don't know, I take them out to lunch once in a while." He
said, "Do tell you the honest truth, I think they come down here
to be street-walkers but they don't know how to go about it."

Q Can you fix the date of this conversation? A No.
It was when the girls first came there.

Q How long had they been there? A I thought they
were there about two weeks.

Q How long had they been there when you had this conversa-
tion with Clancy? A They had been there probably four

or five days.

Q Had they been in the studio up to that time? A
Not that I know of.

Q Did you ever see them in the studio? A No, not in
the studio.

Q Is there anything more you know about Mr. Clancy or
the girls? A No.

Q You have talked to nobody before you came here to be
a witness? A Except I think George said he was up in their
room once because he said the little girl was sick, the girl
with the dark hair, he said, "She seemed to be very feverish."

Q Did he say he was in their room? A He did not say
he was up there. He said the girl was sick in bed and she
needed feverish, and I thought he probably must have been up there

Q When did he say this? A Before this trouble came
up at all, I don't know the date.

Q When he told you he thought they had come here to be
street-walkers, he also said that he told them to go ahead if
they wanted to? A He said it was none of his business and
they could do what they pleased. He said it was all right
if they thought they could stand it.

Q The last time he talked to you he was very much excited
because Sullivan had apparently seduced these girls? A
Yes, I said, "George, you did not seem so worried about their
morals at first."

Q What did he say to that? A He did not say anything.
Q Didn't he say, "I am not worried about their morals
but I want to get even with Sullivan"? A No, he did not say that.

MR. WALLACH: That is all.

BY MR. GREENTHAL:

Q You never spoke about this case to me? A No.

BY MR. WALLACH:

Q Nobody questioned what you were going to testify to,
neither the defendant nor his friend knew what you would say
when you came up? A No.

BY MR. GREENTHAL:

Q You were employed there? A Yes.

Q You know George Clancy? A Yes.

Q You saw him there every day and night while you were
there and he was there? A Yes.

ANDREW CLEVELAND HUTCHINS, of 26
West 61 Street, a witness called on behalf of the
Defendant, being duly sworn, testified as follows:

DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. GREENTHAL:

Q How long have you lived in the City of New York?

A Since 1911.

Q Where are you employed? A In Mr. Sullivan's
studio?

Q How long have you been employed by Mr. Sullivan?

A Since February 1st, this year.

Q How are you employed there? A I am an animated
cartoonist.

Q Do you know a man named George Clancy? A Yes sir.

Q How long do you know about A Since February 1st.

Q Since you have been employed with Sullivan? A Yes.

Q Do you remember about the time Mr. Sullivan was

arrested? A I have a vague idea.

Q Did you have a conversation with Mr. Clancy after

Mr. Sullivan was arrested? A Yes sir.

Q Will you kindly tell the court and jury what conversation
that was? A Since I heard that he was arrested I went
up to Mr. Clancy.

BY MR. WALLACH:

Q What date was that? A I cannot give the exact date.

Q How long after Sullivan was arrested? A About
the day of his arrest.

Q The same day he was arrested? A I would think
so.

Q Where was the conversation held? A In the office.

BY MR. WALLACH:

Q Go ahead and tell us the conversation in the studio.

Q The conversation was in the back end.

Q What is this, a studio or a drawing-room? A A
drawing-room where I do my drawing.

Q It is not a studio, it is more of a drawing room?

A Since February 1st, this year.

Q How long have you worked? A I am an animated cartoonist.

Q Do you know a man named George Clardy? A Yes sir.

Q How long do you know him? A Since February 1st.

Q Since you have been employed with Sullivan? A Yes.

Q Do you remember about the time Mr. Sullivan was arrested? A I have a vague idea.

Q Did you have a conversation with Mr. Clardy after Mr. Sullivan was arrested? A Yes sir.

Q Will you kindly tell the Court just what conversation that was? A When I heard that he was arrested I went up to Mr. Clardy.

BY MR. WALLACE:

Q What date was that? A I cannot give the exact date.

Q How long after Sullivan was arrested? A About

the day of his arrest.

Q The same day he was arrested? A I should think so.

Q Where was the conversation held? A In the office.

BY MR. GREENSTAL:

Q Go ahead and tell me the conversation in the studio.

A The conversation was in the back end.

Q What is this, a studio or a drawing-room? A A

drawing-room where I do my drawing.

Q It is not a studio, it is more of a drawing room.

17

A It is more of an office. I said to Clardy, "What in this you are doing to Pat Sullivan?" He said, "I am doing my duty". I used bad language about "Doing your duty". I said, "What is your game, revenge?" He said, "Yes, my God, it is revenge. Pat Sullivan worked as a dirty dog several years ago and I have intended to get back at him if it took me fifty years. He stole an act, a Vancouver act, and was working on the stolen act. That man is a crook. He has left a crooked trail behind him," and he was going to make him pay for it if it took him fifty years. I said, "Don't you think this is a pretty dirty trick?"

Q Will you tell us that again, please, and speak louder? A I said, "Don't you think it is a pretty dirty trick?" He said, "You should worry about that, the business will go on just the same, I will see to that." He said, "I will look after the business end of it. Messer will look after the photography, he knows more about it than Sullivan does. This office will be reorganized. We need more system here." He said, "Don't you think Messer can run this business, he knows more about photography than Pat does." Just then Messer walked up and the conversation stopped.

Q Has anything said by Clardy wherein the word Australia was used? A Yes, some days after this conversation.

Q When was that? A About two days later.

Q That was while Sullivan was still in jail? A Yes.

Q Was this in the studio? A Yes sir, in the studio, just in the front end into time, not the drawing room.

Q Who was present at that conversation? A I was over in one corner, sitting on a table. Nobody was close enough to me to hear it. He was speaking very low in one end of the room. He said, "I am mighty sorry that Pat Sullivan is in jail; I did not intend for him to be arrested. I went to him and pleaded to him like a brother to leave the country." He said, "I pleaded with him to leave it; I am mighty sorry that he is in jail."

Q What's that, after he said, "I am mighty sorry that Pat Sullivan got arrested. I pleaded to him like a brother to leave the country?" Did he say where he should go to? A Well, he mentioned Australia, but he expressed leaving the country in general, to beat it anywhere, to get away from New York, I expect.

BY THE COURT:

Q Are you related to the defendant? A No.

Q How long have you known him? A Since February 1st.

Q Of this year? A Yes sir.

Q How long have you known Clardy? A The same time, since February 1st.

MR. GREENSTAL: That is all, your witness.
CROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. WALLACE:

Q Are you related in any way to the defendant? A No sir.

Q How old are you? A 30.

Q Where were you born? A Charlotte, North Carolina. I don't know what you would call the defendant? A Since February 1st this year.

Q Who did you talk to about this case before you came down as a witness? A I have talked to over with a friend of mine, a man named Connor.

Q Did you talk with Sullivan about it at all? A No.

Q Since the thing happened, did anyone he has seen talk in the studio? A Only in a general sort of way, like, "When is your case coming up?" and "How do things look?" things like that.

Q You also had occasion to flirt with these two girls across the street? A Yes.

Q When did you first make their acquaintance? A Mr. Sexton introduced me to them on Wednesday about the 25th.

Q That was the day or day after they had appeared at the window for the first time? A Yes.

Q The 26th of April? A Yes.

Q They had only been there for a day or not? A Yes.

Q You had seen them in the window before you were introduced by Sexton? A Yes.

Q And before you went around that day, as I suppose you did, you waved to them? A No, I did not wave to them.

Q How old are you? A 22.
Q Where were you born? A Charlotte, North Carolina.
Q How long have you worked for the defendant? A Since February last year.
Q Who did you talk to about this case before you came here as a witness? A I have talked it over with a friend of mine, a man named Conner.
Q Did you talk to the defendant about it? A No.
Q Did you talk with Sullivan about it at all? A No.
Q Since the thing happened, has since he has been back in the studio? A Only in a general sort of way, like, "when is your case coming up?" and "How do things look?", things like that.
Q You also had occasion to flirt with these two girls across the street? A Yes.
Q When did you first make their acquaintance? A Mr. Sexton introduced me to them on Wednesday about the 25th.
Q That was the day or day after they had appeared at the window for the first time? A Yes.
Q The 26th of April? A Yes.
Q They had only been there for a day or so? A Yes.
Q You had seen them in the window before you were introduced by Sexton? A Yes.
Q And before you went around that day, as I suppose you did, you waved to them? A No, I did not wave to them.

CASE #2323

249
Q He made a date with them for yesterday? A Yes.
Q When did you meet the two girls? A In front of the house on 48 Street.
Q You went around there to meet them? A With Mr. Sexton.
Q Where did you go from there? A I suggested a bus ride on Fifth Avenue.
Q You took them for a bus ride? A Yes.
Q Are you a married man? A No.
Q After you took them for a bus ride, what happened then? A I took them to 125 Street and they got off the bus there and then phoned to Clardy. They had a date with Clardy that night. We stopped in the drug store and phoned to him, we told the girls to meet him at the place on 148 Street, that is Cavanagh's and to have us take them there.
Q You took the girls there? A I did, after dinner on 125 Street.
Q You took them to dinner first? A At Child's, and went to this place on 148 Street.
Q Did you leave them there? A Yes.
Q Were you out with them on any other occasion? A One time.
Q When about was that? A At noon.
Q How long after the first trip? A Two or three days afterwards. They made a date at the window to take lunch

CASE #2323

250
with me and I met them in the street at noon.
Q Who was with you then? A My friend, Conner.
Q On either of those two occasions did you make any improper advances to these young ladies? A I did not.
Q Sure about that? A Absolutely.
Q Did the man who was with you? A He did not.
Q Did you suggest that you take them up to your apartment or flat or anything of that sort? A No.
Q As far as you were concerned your behavior was perfect? A Absolutely.
Q How did they act with you? A Like perfect ladies.
A Did you know that Sullivan had them up to his flat? A Not until I heard about it some time afterwards.
Q Were you present in the studio when Mrs. Higgins and Clardy called and made a scene? A I was out at lunch at that time.
Q How long did you work in the studio, since February? A Yes.
Q Did you know Margaret Thomas? A Yes.
Q How long was she working there? A She was there when I came.
Q Now, did you know that she was in the habit of going up to Sullivan's flat? A I did not.
Q So all you really know is these two conversations that you allege you had with Clardy? A I had a third

CASE #2323

conversation with him. I had several conversations. It was repetition, about the same thing.
Q On the day that Mr. Sullivan was arrested you say you were in the office or studio and Clardy came in, is that right? A I think it was the day that he was arrested, I am not sure.
Q You are not sure of the date? A No.
Q Well, it was after he was arrested at least? A I am not sure about that. Mr. Sullivan was not there.
Q You must be sure about that; don't you know whether it was before or after he was arrested? A There was no remark made in the presence of Sexton that makes me think he was arrested at that time. Clardy turned to Sexton and said, "Your picture will go through just the same as if Sullivan was here."
Q You also said to him, "What is this you are doing?"
A Yes, "You bet."
Q No, he must have been doing something at that time?
A He was threatening, or had already done so.
Q He was not merely threatening, because he had been threatening so often that that was common place. He must have done something, because you would not have said, "What is this you are doing?" A Hardly.
Q So it was after he had done something to Sullivan, wasn't it? A Yes.

CASE #2323

PAGES 252
NOT IN ORIGINAL

CASE #2323

Q conversation with him. I had several conversations. It was repetition, about the same thing.

Q On the day that Mr. Sullivan was arrested you say you were in the office or studio and Clardy came in, is that right? A I think it was the day that he was arrested, I am not sure.

Q You are not sure of the date? A No.

Q Well, it was after he was arrested at least? A I am not sure about that. Mr. Sullivan was not there.

Q You must be sure about that; don't you know whether it was before or after he was arrested? A There was one remark made in the presence of Barton that makes me think he was arrested at that time. Clardy turned to Barton and said, "Your picture will go through just the same as if Sullivan was here."

Q You also said to him, "What is this you are doing?" A Yes, "To hell."

Q So, he must have been doing something at that time? A He was threatening, or had already done so.

Q He was not merely threatening, because he had been threatening so often that that was common place. He must have done something, because you would not have said, "What is this you are doing?" A Hardly.

Q So it was after he had done something to Sullivan, wasn't it? A Yes.

Q He said, "I am doing my duty" in reply to your question?

A Yes.

Q And you used bad language? A Yes.

Q So I take it you not only knew at that time that Clardy was doing something but you knew what he was doing? A I was getting at his motive, so that bad language was used.

Q You knew what he was doing at that time? A I was trying to get at what he meant by it.

Q You knew what he was doing at that time? A Why yes, I knew he was having him arrested.

Q And you knew he had had him arrested. That was the reason you used the bad language? A No, I used bad language to pump him up, to get at the motive for the arrest.

Q You were doing a little detective work? A For my own curiosity, for my satisfaction.

Q What was that language, by the way? A I said, "To hell with your duty."

Q "What are you getting after Sullivan for?" A I know it was not his duty.

Q I asked you what you said? A That is what I said.

Q You said, "To hell with your duty?" A Yes.

Q And you said there is a motive besides that, revenge?

A Yes.

Q He said, "Yes, it is revenge?" A Yes.

Q "Yes, by God, it is revenge?" A Yes, those were his words.

Q Then you knew by that time he wanted revenge? Yes.

Q Then he told you about the stolen vaudeville act?

A Yes.

Q And he said, "I will get back at him if it takes 50 years?" A That is it.

Q Not two or three years, he was willing to go 50 years!

A Yes.

Q What did you say to that? A I did not make any reply. He did all the talking himself.

Q By that time your curiosity was satisfied? A Pretty well satisfied as to his motive.

Q He also said at that time something that gave you an inkling that he had another motive, didn't he? A Well, he did not say so, but I know what it was.

Q He did say it, didn't he? A His idea was to get hold of the business.

Q But he did say that? A He said he could run it just as well.

Q And that someone else there knew all about the photography and he could take care of the business end just as well without Sullivan? A Yes.

Q He explained that to you; that his motive number two.

A Yes, he explained all that.

Q He said, "Messer", whatever his name is, was the man that could do the photography as well as Sullivan? A Yes.

Q And then Messer came along? A Yes.

Q You did not tell that to Messer? A I did not answer the question.

Q The conversation stopped? A Yes, because I did not want to reflect on messer's ability.

Q Then subsequent to this you had another conversation with Clardy? A I did.

Q This was over in the corner that he came up and spoke to you quietly? A Yes.

Q So no one else could hear? A I was.

Q And on that occasion did he say to you? A He said he is very sorry that Sullivan was arrested, that he did not intend for him to be arrested, that he advised him and pleaded with him to leave the country.

Q So he could get the country? A He did not say that that is why, I should think.

Q He said? I went to him and pleaded with him to leave the country? A Yes.

Q Did Sullivan ever tell you that Clardy had come to him and pleaded with him to leave the country? A No.

Q Since this case has been going on? A No.

Q Do you know whether Sullivan ever told anybody that Clardy went to him and pleaded with him to leave the country? A I do not.

Q Do you know that Sullivan was on the witness stand here

Q And when Messer came along? A Yes.
Q You did not tell that to Messer? A I did not answer the question.

Q The conversation stopped? A Yes, because I did not want to reflect on Messer's ability.

Q Then subsequent to this you had another conversation with Clardy? A I did.

Q This was over in the corner that he came up and spoke to you quietly? A Yes.

Q So no one else could hear? A Yes.

Q And on that occasion did he say to you? A He said, it is very sorry that Sullivan was arrested, that he did not intend for him to be arrested, that he advised him and pleaded with him to leave the country.

Q So he could get the witness? A He did not say that, but that is why, I should think.

Q He said "I went to him and pleaded with him to leave the country"? A Yes.

Q Did Sullivan ever tell you that Clardy had come to him and pleaded with him to leave the country? A No.

Q Since this case has been going on? A No.

Q Do you know whether Sullivan ever told anybody that Clardy went to him and pleaded with him to leave the country? A I do not.

Q Do you know that Sullivan was on the witness stand here

and said nothing about Clardy going to him and pleading with him to leave the country?

Objected to and objection sustained.

BY THE COURT:

Q Will you have the kindness briefly to describe the offices occupied by the defendant, Sullivan in that building? How many rooms were there? A Well, two rooms divided by a partition. The room is very open. The doorway is never closed.

Q In the first place, was there more than one entrance door from the public hallway into the premises? A There is a private door, there is two doors.

Q So that there are two doors by which a person could enter the premises occupied by the defendant Sullivan from the hallway of the building? A Yes.

Q One was a door entering the private office, is that so? and the other the door entering the main office? A One door was private and the other was a door that employees went in.

Q Entering by the door that the employees went through you entered what might be called the outer room? A Yes, the outer room.

Q What was that room used for? A A kind of stock room for photography.

Q Did that room have windows looking out onto the yard from which you could see the room occupied by the complainant?

A It did.

Q How many windows? A About three.

Q So that room was rather a large room? A Fairly large.

Q About how many feet long by about how many feet wide would you say? A I don't know, I am not a good judge of measurements.

Q Indicate in this room about the size as near as you can of that outer room. A Not quite half as wide as this room.

Q You call the width from the wall on your left to the wall on your right, is that not? A Yes sir.

Q Now about the length of it? A The length was about the same.

Q Going from that room how many doors were there leading into another room? A One door.

Q Was this room or the same size as the outer room? A A little bit larger.

Q Were there any windows in that adjoining room looking out to the windows occupied, or the windows of the room occupied by the complaining witness? A No.

Q Is that the room with the private door, the door adorning from the hall that you call the private court? A Yes.

Q What was that second room used for? A That is where we did the drawing.

Q Besides those two rooms was there any other room?

A A kind of a partition back there where two other men worked, in that second room there had been placed a partition which divided off a little space to whom we men worked, is that not? A Yes.

Q In other words, in that second room there had been placed a partition which divided off a little space to whom we men worked, is that not? A Yes.

Q Did that interior space back of the partition have a window looking out? A It did.

Q And from this window could you see the window of the room occupied by the complainant? A It did.

Q So that in the first room there were three windows that looked out onto the yard separating the building in which the defendant's studio was from the house in which the room was that the complainant occupied, is that so? A Two or three.

Q In that adjoining room there was no such window? A No.

Q In the little space back of the partition which divided and partitioned off that second room there was one such window, is that not? A There was.

Q How many doors were there leading from the outer room into the second room? A One.

Q And these premises were on what floor of the building? A Top floor, fourth or fifth.

Q Is that an office building? A An office building.

Q And it is located on the upper side of 42 Street?

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

A. At least one partition had been made in the other side.
B. In many cases, the partitions were there, but there
placed in partitions which effected us a little space to make
the room more, or less room. A. No.
B. The room partition space, most of the partitions have
a window looking out. A. It did.
B. And from this window could you see the outside of the
room occupied by the department? A. It did.
B. Do they in the first room there were three windows
that looked out onto the park separating the building in
which the departmental office was on the same floor with the
room and that the department occupied, to that end? A.
No or else.
C. In that adjoining room there was no more window?
A. No.
B. In the little space back of the partition which divided
the departments, and that second room there was one more
window, in that end? A. There was.
C. How many rooms were there leading from the outer
rooms into the second room? A. One room.
B. And those windows were on both sides of the building?
A. They face north or south.
B. Is that an office building? A. An office building.
C. And it is located on the upper side of all streets.

CASE #2323

B. There.
C. And between what address? A. Between Sixth and
Broadway.
D. Under what name was the business conducted? A.
Sullivan Studios.
E. That was the name on the chart? A. It was.
F. Did you know the individual before you entered his
employment? A. I did not.
G. What did the business consist of there consisting of?
What kind of work was done? A. Advertising sections.
H. What do you mean by that, of advertising sections?
The same thing as regular posters, only like hand instead of
posters.
I. The business that was conducted there was transacted
with what kind of people. In other words, you were close at
business associates? A. The Universal Film Company.
J. You mean that certain companies had produced certain
pictures employed art & skill to produce a certain line of
pictures for them, in that sort? A. Yes.
K. And those pictures were advertisements and they were ad
vertising pictures, is that sort? A. The sort.
L. Mr. Sullivan's desk was in the outer room? A. It was.
M. And your desk was in outer room? A. The same room.
N. Were you one of the persons who worked in the small
partitioned off room? A. I was not.

CASE #2323

O. Who were the people who worked in that room? A.
Mr. Sullivan and Mr. Hayes.
P. Those names were copied in the writing of what sort?
A. About size of this.
Q. Did you sometimes work in the evenings? A. No.
R. What was clearly written or very clear? A. The name
of the room.
S. What was that? A. Advertising sections.
T. Right up to now you have stated? A. That I know there
was nothing, that is all.
BY MR. GREENBERG:
U. Have you artificial light fixture? A. I have.
V. What kind of light? A. Electric light.
W. You ever by electric light? A. I ever used electric
light, electric light under a board, and incandescent
bulbs.
X. At 61-63 EAST 20th STREET, or 100 SIXTY-FIRST STREET, com
ing, a witness called on behalf of the department, being
only known, residing as follows:
HARRY ZELLAHAN BY MR. GREENBERG:
Y. Mr. Zellahan, where are you employed at? A. In the
office of Mr. Sullivan, 100 West 45 Street.
Z. How did you enter his employ? A. On the site of
Zellahan.

CASE #2323

A. I was sent to the people who worked in that room? A.
Mr. Sullivan and Mr. Hayes.
B. Those names were copied in the writing of what sort?
A. About size of this.
C. Did you work in the evenings? A. The
department was located in an old building previously owned by
about 10 other men, but then one of the partners
of Mr. Sullivan left the department and the department
remained in their place. A. Yes, sir.
D. You ever change address? A. No, sir.
E. You know the Universal Pictures, or the New York City
and the New York Pictures? A. The New York
City.
F. How did you come to be associated with them? A.
By getting from picture to picture, from 100 Park Avenue
across to their apartment and address.
G. Did you go across the two cities? A. Yes.
H. When was this year? A. On the 25th January
last.
I. George Carter? A. Yes.
J. Where did you take the address? A. In front of
Zellahan, 100 or 1000 Street, about near main street, on
the corner of the restaurant or George Carter's restaurant,
but not opposite to each other, but we walked down the street
and I thought we would go to a quiet place and George
and me we experiment with some women, a believe with
one Slapton, an actress to George, and I took the girls over
to their house on all streets and last time at the door, after

CASE #2323

Q What year? A 1937.

Q You were suspended by the District Attorney, were you not? A Yes sir.

Q When were you served with your suspension? A The suspension was handed to me by Sullivan yesterday morning at about 10 o'clock when Sullivan came out of the elevator.

Q Mr. Sullivan gave you the District Attorney's suspension, is that right? A Yes sir.

Q You know George Glarby? A Yes sir.

Q You know the girls, Alice McCleary and Gladys Stewart? A Yes sir, I know the girls. I did not know them my name.

Q How did you come to be acquainted with them? A By looking from window to window, from 125 West 42 Street across to their apartment on 43 Street.

Q Did you go out with the two girls? A Yes.

Q Who was with you? A On the first occasion Mr. Glarby.

Q George Glarby? A Yes.

Q Where did you have the girls to? A We went to, I believe, 44th or 45th Street, didn't know which street, but the name of the restaurant in Glarby's Hungarian Restaurant. He had something to eat there. When we walked down the street and I thought we would go to a new place and George said he had an engagement with some woman, I believe with Mrs. Higgins, so he had to leave, and I took the girls back to their house at 43 street and left them at the door, after

868
9278

speaking to them a few minutes.

Q Were you out on another occasion with the two girls?

A Yes.

Q Who was with you then? A Mr. Hutchinson.

Q Did you ever have any conversation with Mr. Clardy in reference to Sullivan? A Mr. Clardy spoke to me on several occasions.

Q Tell us what he said and when was it? A I think it was after Sullivan's arrest.

Q Where was the conversation? A In the office.

Q Tell us what was said and who was present? A George was sitting in the back with myself and Hutchinson, and Clardy said that Sullivan was going to get what was coming to him, and he was a crook, and that amongst other things he had stolen an act and had George Clardy working it. He said that he was a parasite and different things like that. I went away and he spoke some more words to Hutchinson. "that he said then I don't know."

Q Were you present at any other conversation where in Sullivan's name was mentioned? A By Mr. Clardy

Q Yes, and what time was that? Was that after the conversation you speak of? A It was while Mr. Sullivan was in the cell. Mr. Clardy said, -- I was worrying about my picture which I had just about out, and it would have to have Mr. Sullivan's supervision. I said to George, "Get white, I don't know how my picture is going to come out". we said,

888
02

"ah, you needn't worry about the pictures, Mr. Answer, we can take care of the photography end of this thing and you don't have to worry. The business will go along without Sullivan just as well, if not better."

G That was Sullivan's business all the time? A Yes, that was Sullivan's business all the time.

G You say you were employed there as an animated cartoonist? A Yes.

G Where was your office? A Right there. We all worked together in 125 West 42 Street.

G Who worked with you? A We will work on our own pictures. There are ten cartoonists there.

G Did George Ulardy say anything to you yesterday out in the hallway? A He didn't say anything to me yesterday. It was the day before yesterday. I was sitting with Mr. Hertenstein, and we had been talking.

BY MR. WALLACE:

G About this case was it? A The Mr. Mr. Ulardy came along and he walked up and down and looked me right in the eye. I looked him in the eye. He walked back and forth. Then he came close and finally said, "Don't talk, Slim, you're yellow". I had a pink shirt on at the time.

G If he said and did the thing today you might see some reason for it? A Yes, I got a yellow shirt on today.

G And on the occasion no did say it there seemed to be

CASE #7-2323

on record for paying taxes? A No sir.

Q You got a little bit more at George about last
A I did not say anything. He told me not to talk and I did
not talk. Q Said, "Don't talk, Slim, you're piled." 8

E Were you talking at the time? A I was just talk-
ing about different things not as far as furin, and substances
and a newspaper in his hand and we were sitting there talking
waiting to be called upon.

Q Have you ever had any trouble with George before?
A No sir. 8

Q Are you known as Slim Sexton? A Yes, Slim Sexton.
Q You have been working for the defendant since February
Essay? A February 8th. 8

Q During all that time how long was Margaret Thomas working
there? A She has been working there ever since I have been
working and before then I suppose. 8

Q When did you first hear that she was going to marry
this defendant? A I didn't hear that she was going to MARRY
him until after they were married. 8

Q That was about the first of May, after Sullivan got
off jail? A It was about a month ago. 8

Q You talked with these girls across the way including
with the older boys in the studio? A Yes. 8

Q You were perhaps the first to make their acquaintance?

no reason for saying that? A. No sir.

Q You got a little bit sore at George about that?
A I did not say anything. He told me not to talk and I did not talk. He said, "Don't talk, Slim, you're yellow."

Q Were you talking at the time? A I was just talking about different cartoons and so forth, and entonces had a newspaper in my hand and we were killing some time waiting to be called upon.

Q Have you ever had any trouble with George before?
A No sir.

Q You are known as Slim Sexton? A Yes, Slim Sexton.
Q You have been working for the defendant since February
Sexton A February 8th.

Q During all that time how long was Margery Thomas working
there? A She has been working there ever since I have been
working and before that I suppose.

Q When did you first hear that she was going to marry
this defendant? A I didn't hear her was going to marry
him until after they were married.

Q That was about the first of May, after Sullivan got
out of jail? A It was about a month ago.

Q You flirted with these girls across the way in common
with the other boys in the studio? A Yes.

Q You were perhaps the first to make their acquaintance?
A Yes.

Q And you introduced Old Ray and entonces and a few
more boys to them? A I introduced Gladys and entonces
to them.

Q The first time you went out with them you went out
with George Clardy? A Yes.

Q They waved and you waved and you went around there?
A Yes.

Q And spoke to them in 42 Street and took them to
Glimmer's restaurant? A Yes.

Q Did you make any improper advances to them at that time?
A No sir.

Q Did Clardy make any improper advances to them at that
time? A No sir.

Q You just went there and had a little bite to eat and
were going to take them to a show? A Yes.

Q When Clardy had an engagement? A Yes.

Q He went away and took them back to their boarding
house? A Yes.

Q And everything was just as respectable as it could get
A Yes. Everything was smooth and nice, nothing said out of
the way.

Q You were also out with them with Mr. Hutchinson?
A Yes.

Q That was a day or so earlier? A About four or five
days afterwards; less than a week.

Q A little flirtation? A Yes.

Q And you walked around? A Yes.

Q And had a bite right? A Yes.

Q And had dinner in night? A Yes. We went down to
the Pennsylvania Station. We thought we would go to Washington
Park, but this one went to the Pennsylvania station.

Q And you had to pay another fare? A Yes. We came
back to 110 Street, got off there and went to 110 Street, to
Child's and then went up town. We had a bite to eat there
and sat there a little.

Q You left the girls where you had arranged to meet them
so that they could meet Clardy? A Yes, 618 West 140 Street.
We left them at the house. I suppose Clardy was upstairs
there.

Q That was Cavanaugh? A Yes.

Q That time everything was lovely? A Yes.

Q Perfectly respectable? A Perfectly.

W He had conduct? A No sir.

Q Just a harmless little flirtation? A Yes.

Q So far as you know from your personal observation
and the conduct with these girls they were all right? A They
seemed to be good girls.

Q They'd not seem to be very old, did they? A They
seemed to be about --

Q Thirty? A No, not thirty.

Q Twenty? A Well, the girls told me they were
eighteen.

Q I asked you what they appeared to be to you? A
Well, I should think them to have been around the age that
they told me they were.

Q How old did they seem to be to you? A They seemed
to be around eighteen.

Q Just a little over eighteen? A Possibly. I am
not a good judge of women's ages.

Q You are not so old yourself? A No sir.

Q How old are you? A I will be nineteen next August.
Q Do all you know about it really is the two conversations
that you had with Clardy after the thing happened? A Yes sir.

Q The first conversation was the time you and George
Clardy and entonces went in Sullivan's studio after Sul-
livan was arrested? A Yes.

Q At that time was the conversation with you of with
Hutchinson? A It was with Hutchinson and I together.

Q Did you hear Hutchinson swear at Clardy? A So,
I didn't.

Q Did you hear him say, "To hell with your duty?"
A No.

Q Did you hear him reprimand Clardy for having taken
this action against Sullivan? A That, I did not hear.

Q What did you hear Clardy say on that occasion?

Q Twenty A Well, the girls told me they were eighteen.

Q I asked you what they appeared to be to you? A Well, I should think there to have been around the age that they to be on they were.

Q How old did they seem to be to you? A They seemed to be around eighteen.

Q Just a little over eighteen? A Possibly. I am not a good judge of women's ages.

Q You are not so old yourself? A No sir.

Q How old are you? A I will be nineteen next August.

Q Do all you know about it really is the two conversations that you had with Clardy after the thing happened? A Yes sir.

Q The first conversation was the time you and George Clardy and Hutchinson went in Sullivan's studio after Sullivan was arrested? A Yes.

Q At that time was the conversation with you or with Hutchinson? A It was with Hutchinson and I together.

Q Did you hear Hutchinson swear at Clardy? A No, I didn't.

Q Did you hear him say, "To hell with your duty?" A No.

Q Did you hear him reproach Clardy for having taken this action against Sullivan? A That I did not hear.

Q What did you hear Clardy say on that occasion? A

I heard Clardy say that Sullivan was going to get it this time, that he was a crook, and that amongst other things he had stolen this act, and sometime ago MR. Clardy was on the stage and that he was working this not for Sullivan and he did not know it was a stolen act, as said he was a parasite.

Q He recited the story of the stolen act? A Yes.

Q Or 50 years revenge, is that act? A (no response).

Q Did he tell you, "By God," he was going to have revenge on Sullivan if it took 50 years to do it? A I did not hear him say that.

Q He then said Sullivan was a crook and a parasite and was going to get what was coming to him this time? A Yes.

Q Did he say he purchased a couple of girls to commit perjury in order to see that Sullivan was going to get what was coming to him? A No.

Q Did he say he had investigated Sullivan and Smith into a taxi cab with two girls as a preliminary? A No.

Objected to and objection sustained.

Q That is about all you remember of the conversation at that time? A Yes.

Q And then three or four days afterwards, but while Sullivan was still in jail, you had another conversation with Clardy? A Yes.

Q It was also in the studio? A Yes.

Q Who was present that time? A Mr. Clardy and Hutchinson

I believe. It seems to me pretty nearly the whole staff was present. There might have been a couple missing, for instance I may say Eggeman was there and he might not have been there, but there were a number of people present and all of the staff.

Q Did they all hear this conversation? A I believe they were all standing around listening to them. I guess they heard them.

Q Were they there for the purpose of hearing it, or did they hear it accidentally? A They were there for the purpose of hearing.

Q They knew it was coming? A George called them all around, - "Listen my children."

Q Then he told the story? A Yes.

Q What were you doing on that occasion? A He started in and I said, "George."

Q You started the conversation? A No, George put them altogether. I said, "See what, George, I don't see how my picture is going to get through. Here like finished. It would be photographed if Sullivan was around. My picture will be out possibly tomorrow if Sullivan was around. He said, "Oh, your picture will be all right. It will go through just the same. Someone can photograph, he knows all about photographing just as good if not better than Sullivan and your picture will go through all right." And all that.

Q When did they start to gather around, when you spoke first or just as George said this about someone doing the photographing? A It seemed they all gathered around when George said it. They all gathered around, they knew there was something up.

Q Had that all time George said at what time? A You sir that was practically all.

Q Did he go out again or did he go to work? A I believe he sat down to work - oh, Mr. Sullivan came in.

Q I thought you said this was while Sullivan was still under arrest? A It must have been after the trouble, after he accused Sullivan.

Q But before Sullivan was in jail? A I think so, for saying it was before he was in jail.

BY THE COURT: Q You are not certain about that? A No sir.

BY MR. WALLACE: Q You are not certain whether it was before Sullivan was arrested? A I know somebody came in and broke up the conversation. I am so used to seeing Sullivan coming in and out.

Q Don't you see from the very context of the conversation it must have been when he was under arrest. You were worrying about how you were going to do your picture without his assistance? A No.

Q So it must have been after he had been taken away

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

270
Q When did they start to gather around, when you spoke first or just as George said this about someone doing the photographing? A It seemed they all gathered around when George came in. They all gathered around, they knew there was something up.

Q Was that all that George said at that time? A Yes sir that was practically all.

Q Did he go out again or did he go to work? A I believe he sat down to work, - oh, Mr. Sullivan came in.

Q I thought you said this was while Sullivan was still under arrest? A It must have been after the trouble, after he accused Sullivan.

Q But before Sullivan was in jail? A Pardon me, for saying it was before he was in jail.

BY THE COURT:

Q You are not certain about that? A No sir.

BY MR. WALLACE:

Q You are not certain whether it was before Sullivan was arrested? A I know somebody came in and broke up the conversation. I am so used to seeing Sullivan coming in about.

Q Don't you see from the very context of the conversation it must have been when he was under arrest. You were worrying about how you were going to do your picture without his assistance? A Yes.

Q So it must have been after he had been taken away

from you? A Yes, it must have been so.

Q So he could not have come in at that time, because if he was there he could have done your picture and neither would not have been mentioned, is that right? A Yes, that is right.

Q Who did you talk to about this case before you appeared here as a witness? A Why, I talked to Mr. Sullivan's lawyer, Mr. Greenthal.

Q No question about that, that is that? A No sir. I had to Greenthal's office.

MR. WALLACE: That is all.

MR. GREENTHAL: That is all.

ARTHUR S. TUCKER, of 66 West 107 Street, a witness called on behalf of the defendant, being duly sworn, testified as follows:

DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. GREENTHAL:

Q What is your business, Mr. Tucker? A Stocks and bonds.

Q Where is your place of business? A 80 Broad Street.

Q Do you know the defendant, Patrick Sullivan? A Yes.

Q How long do you know him? A A little over two years.

Q Do you know other people that know the defendant? A Yes.

Q Do you know his reputation for morality? A As far as I have been associated with him, yes sir.

271
Q Yes or no? A Yes.

Q Good or bad? A Good.

Q MR. GREENTHAL: Your witness.

CROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. WALLACE:

Q Did you ever talk about his reputation for morality with anybody? A No sir.

MR. WALLACE: That is all.

WALTER R. ISAAC, of 317 West 85 Street, a witness called on behalf of the defendant, being duly sworn, testified as follows:

DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. GREENTHAL:

Q What is your business? A I am at present in the Export business.

Q Exporting what? A Some steel and food stuff.

Q Where is your office? A 10 Park Row.

Q Do you know the defendant? A I do.

Q How long do you know him? A Possibly four or five years.

Q During that time have you seen him frequently? A Up to about a year ago I saw him more frequently.

Q Prior to that time you had been frequently in his company? A Yes.

Q Do you know other people that know Mr. Sullivan?

A Yes.

Q And during those three years that you knew him? A Yes.

Q Do you know his reputation for morality? A His is it good or bad? A It is good.

Q You always heard him spoken well of by everybody. A Yes.

MR. GREENTHAL: Your witness.

CROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. WALLACE:

Q With whom have you ever discussed his reputation for morality? A Among his friends.

Q Now did that conversation happen to come up? A In the same way that conversation comes up among friends or anybody we know.

Q Who did you speak to about it? A A great many.

Q Same one? A Mr. Brighton, he is English.

Q Then did you speak to Brighton about his reputation for morality? A I used to see him altogether two or three years ago at the Brighton home. In fact, Sullivan at that time was living with Mr. Brighton and his wife.

Q You know Sullivan from having met him socially at the Brighton home? A Yes, and at other places.

Q Socially or in business? A Socially.

Q That is two or three years ago? A When I first met him at that time probably four or five.

Q What is the last time you saw the defendant before you came here today? A I saw him Monday.

Q When was the last time you saw him before that? A

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

279
Q Do you know his reputation for morality? A Yes.
Q Is it good or bad? A It is good.
Q I've always heard him spoken well of by everybody?
A Yes.

MR. GREENTHAL: Your witness.

CROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. WALLACE:
Q With whom have you ever discussed his reputation for
morality? A Among my friends.

Q How did that conversation happen to come up? A In
the same way that conversation comes up among friends or say
body we know.

Q Who did you speak to about it? A A great many.
Q Name one? A Mr. Brighton, he is in office.
Q When did you speak to Brighton about his reputation
for morality? A I used to see them altogether two or
three years ago at the Brighton home. In fact, Sullivan at
that time was living with Mr. Brighton and his wife.

Q You know Sullivan from having met him socially at the
Brighton home? A Yes, and at other places.

Q Socially or in business? A Socially.
Q That's two or three years ago? A When I first met
him at that time probably four or five.

Q What is the last time you saw the defendant before you
came here today? A I saw him today.

Q When was the last time you saw him before that? A

279
Probably three or four months.

MR. WALLACE: That is all.

SIR HENRY F.R. A. G., of 202 West Washington Avenue, a witness
called on behalf of the defendant, being duly sworn,
testified as follows:

DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. GREENTHAL:

Q Mr. Frane, what is your business? A Salesman.
Q Where are you employed? A Union Card & Paper Company.
Q How long have you been in their employ? A About

seven years.

Q Who did you speak to about it? A A great many.
Q Name one? A Mr. Brighton, he is in office.
Q When did you speak to Brighton about his reputation
for morality? A I used to see them altogether two or
three years ago at the Brighton home. In fact, Sullivan at
that time was living with Mr. Brighton and his wife.

Q You know Sullivan from having met him socially at the
Brighton home? A Yes, and at other places.

Q Socially or in business? A Socially.
Q That's two or three years ago? A When I first met
him at that time probably four or five.

Q What is the last time you saw the defendant before you
came here today? A I saw him today.

Q When was the last time you saw him before that? A

279
Q What is your business? A Manager of the Phoenix
Apartment House.

Q Where is that? A 107 West 104 Street.
Q Do you know the defendant Patrick Sullivan? A Yes sir.
Q How long do you know him? A About a year.
Q He formerly lived in your apartment? A Yes.
Q How long ago? A I should think he left there
perhaps the latter part of April. I cannot give the date exact-
ly.

Q Do you know other people that know Sullivan? A Yes sir.
Q Do you know Mr. Sullivan's reputation for morality?

A Yes, I think I do.

Q No doubt about it? A No, no doubt.
Q Is it good or bad? A It is good as far as I know.
Q You never heard anything said against him? A I

never did.

MR. GREENTHAL: That is all.

CROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. WALLACE:

A Q Your acquaintanceship with him merely consisted of
the fact that you were superintendent of the house in which
he lived? A Yes, I am manager of the house.

Q Did you see him go in and out? A Yes.

Q Were you socially acquainted with him; did you visit
his apartment? A No.

Q Have you done any business with him? A Yes.

279
Q In what way? A Collecting rent from him.
Q That is the only business you ever did with him?
A Yes.

Q So far as you know, when he went in and out of the
house he behaved himself? A Yes.

Q That is the extent of your knowledge of him? A
Yes sir, he was a perfect gentleman in the houses.

MR. WALLACE: That is all.

ALPHONSUS DOWNS, S. O. U. J. E. H. A. N. E, (when the
witness says to him official name) true name, ALPHONSUS
DOWNS LANE, of 2000 Fifth Avenue, a witness called on
behalf of the defendant, being duly sworn, testified as
follows:

DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. GREENTHAL:

Q What is your business? A Well, I am an artist.

Q What kind of an artist, animated artist? A Well, you

Q Where were you employed in the month of April, 1917?
A I know I was engaged with the firm ENTWIG in the God-
frey Building, 5th Avenue, about that period.

Q When did you enter Sullivan's employ? A I am
not exactly in his employ. I worked in collaboration with
Sullivan.

Q Where was your office? Where did you do your work,
in Sullivan's office? A I don't think I was working with
Sullivan just at that period but I frequently called to see
Sullivan in the evening.

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

Q. Do you know... A. Following next here now.
Q. That is the only instance you ever did work here.
A. Yes.
Q. Do you do you know, when he went in and out of the
office he worked himself? A. Yes.
Q. And in the course of your knowledge of him? A.
The size, he was a perfect gentleman in the house.
HARRISBURG. That is all.

ALEXANDER DOWNS GRIMES & CO., during the
winter days in his office, used to have, ALEXANDER
DOWNS, at nine Fifth Avenue, a witness called up
occasionally to the telephone, being duly sworn, testifying on
behalf of the defendant, being duly sworn, testifying on
behalf of the plaintiff.

DEFECT EXAMINATION OF MR. HILLIARD.

Q. What is your name? A. Well, I am an attorney.
Q. What kind of an attorney, educated attorney? A. Well, just
Q. When were you employed to the month of April, 1927?
A. In May I was engaged with the firm, without in the beginning
telling anything, this witness, about that person.
Q. Who did you enter Hilliard's employ? A. I am
not exactly in his employ. I entered in collaboration with
Hilliard.

Q. When did you enter Hilliard's employ? When did you go to your work,
in Hilliard's office? A. I don't think I was working with
Hilliard just at that period but I frequently called to see
Hilliard in the evenings.

CASE #2323

Q. Did you know at that time a man named George Clancy?
A. Yes, I knew of Clancy.
Q. Did you ever have a conversation with him? A. Just
a general conversation on one until in an action.
Q. Do you remember the time Hilliard was arrested?
A. Yes. Of course, I was with Hilliard then, in fact period.
Q. Were you serving some Hilliard at that time? A.
Collaborating with Hilliard.

Q. That time you knew Clancy? A. Yes.
Q. How long do you know him? A. I should say some seven
possibly ten or twelve months.

Q. Now then, Mr. Clancy ever have conversation with you
in reference to Mr. Hilliard? A. Well, there is one particular
conversation. It was when I first visited Hilliard's place
of business. I was leaving Hilliard's premises about a o'clock
in the evening. I cannot give you the day but it would be
about last March or April one evening. I was walking in the
street and Clancy joined me there and I was accompanied by
Miss. Mayhew at the time. Clancy informed me that he had some
admonitions or disputes or some with Hilliard. He walked with
me they are continuing, then he continued to walk down on the next
street. Right on the corner of the street, he approached
Hilliard on a chair.

Q. That can we say? A. Like an unguarded and vulgar,
and that sort of things. He told me as on a dispute with
Hilliard.

Q. Did you ever have any other talk with Mr. Clancy
about Mr. Hilliard's name and conditions? A. After or before
the time. After conversing him on a abandoned and a
vague and bad sort of thing, as such as could exist for his few
years, he would a number of years, as could have coverage on
Hilliard for some young or another reason. I don't nothing about
anything he said or would like him, Hilliard, as some day, as
some portion.

Q. That conversations you say was some time in August?
A. Sometime around March or April, one evening. I remember
it was either time as it was raining and cold.

Q. Did you see Clancy at any time while Hilliard was
confined in prison? A. He used to visit Hilliard and
we had no conversation with us at any time during that period
he came in and out of this place of business.

MR. GREENBAUM. That is all.

DEFECT EXAMINATION OF MR. WALKER.

Q. How long have you known the defendant Hilliard?
A. Well, I knew of Hilliard for many years but I have known
him personally for sometime past.

Q. Do you know him in the out country? A. In England.

CASE #2323

Q. How long have you known Clancy? A. I have
been associated with Hilliard's place of business.
Q. Since you were associating with Hilliard, when
the time in month of April, 1927? A. I should suppose
that would be about 12.

Q. You could tell me any information that there
any trouble between Hilliard and Clancy was that one morning
when Clancy and me, we talking sometime with you, they
were in Hilliard on a visit taking night with Clancy, you
and Clancy walked from the building. A. True.

Q. Do you know? A. No.
A. And on those days, Clancy operations took place
at a telephone and a desk and a the other fitting. I can
wrote to them across.

Q. You gathered from the information that he was writing
about 10, a month will remain, this may not be a matter of
years before? A. True.

Q. And is was still writing on an a wide variety right
in month of April, 1927.

Q. Subject to any question addressed.

Q. Well, is you still writing him? A. True.

And as at that time stated he would write for years to

have his revenge, in this sort. A. True.

Q. And you went back and told Hilliard about all
this, I don't think he... A. I don't think a man up reference to

Q How long have you known Clancy? A Since I have been associated with Sullivan's place of business.

Q Since you were associating with Sullivan, that is some time in March of April, 1917? A I should imagine that would be about it.

Q The first time you had any information that there was any trouble between Sullivan and Clancy was that one evening when Clancy had one the following conversation with you, that was in March or April on a cold rainy night when Clancy, you and Clancy walked from the studio? A Yes.

C Is this correct? A Yes.

Q And at that time Mr. Clancy stigmatized the defendant as a blackguard and a scoundrel and a few other things? A Yes. words to that effect.

Q You gathered from his conversation that he was excited about it, a music hall sketch, that they had had a number of years before? A Yes.

Q And it was still exciting him on a cold wintry night in March or April, 1917?

Objected to and question withdrawn.

Q Well, it was still exciting him? A Yes.

And he at that time stated he would wait 50 years to have his revenge, is that so? A Yes.

Q And you went back and told Sullivan about it? A So, I don't think so. I don't think I made any reference to

CASE #2323

220
SULLIVAN about the conversation. I thought it was an affair entirely their own. I may have mentioned it at a later date.

Q You did not warn him that this renegade person was on his trials? A I had no interest in the matter.

Q What is the sum total of your acquaintance with George Clancy? A That is about all.

Q You can no other conversation with him about Sullivan? A No, not in reference to this case.

Q Where you in the office of Sullivan during March or April, 1917, as frequently? A So, just occasionally or on evenings.

Q While Clancy was there? A No, I don't think Clancy would be, only perhaps once or twice.

MR. WALLACE: That is all.

MR. GREENTHAL: That is my case, outside of the Doctor, I expect him here.

THE COURT: We will take a recess until half past one.

Gentlemen of the jury, you are admonished not to converse among yourselves on any subject connected with this trial or form or express any opinion thereon until the name is submitted to you.

The court takes a recess till half past one o'clock.

TRAIL CONTINUED. 1:30 P.M.

WILLIAMS v. SULLIVAN, recalled by Mr. Wallace in rebuttal, testified as follows:

CASE #2323

REBUTTAL BY MR. WALLACE:

Q Without, during the recess you had a conversation with me in my room? A Yes sir.

W With me and Mr. Dutta, Mr. Cooper and the Assistant District Attorney Levy? A Yes sir.

Q Do you now wish to correct the testimony that you gave previously in this trial? A Yes sir.

Q You will recall that you were asked concerning the date day of April, 1917? A Yes sir.

MR. GREENTHAL: I object to this, Your Honor, it is not rebuttal.

THE COURT: I don't do you want to correct? What did you say before that you desire how to correct?

A About taking up Miss Thomas, I said that it was Miss Thomas that went up with Mr. Sullivan.

Q How do you want to change your testimony in that regard? A I don't remember really who it was that went up with Mr. Sullivan.

MR. WALLACE:

Q When you say you don't remember who it was, do you mean that, or did you mean that you remember that it was some unknown girl but not Miss Thomas?

Objected to and objection sustained.

Q Was it Miss Thomas you took up on that occasion or some woman that you do not now know? A Some woman that I do not know.

CASE #2323

BY MR. GREENTHAL:

Q Do you know whether it was Miss Thomas or any other woman? A Yes.

Q You don't remember who it was? A No sir.

Q It was suggested that you should go up to the District Attorney's office? A Mr. Wallace asked me to come up with him.

Q You went up there with the detective? A Mr. Wallace, Mr. Cooper and Mr. Dutta.

Q Who else? A That is all and Mr. Levy came in afterwards.

MR. GREENTHAL: That is all.

MR. WALLACE: In response to the question of Mr. Greenthal the issue is again confirmed, your Honor.

BY THE COURT:

Q As you sit there are you able to say whether Miss Thomas was the woman who went up on the elevator with you?

A No sir, I am not.

Q Then you say you are not, what do you mean by that?

A I don't remember who it was that I took up.

BY MR. WALLACE:

Q You know Miss Thomas quite well? A Yes sir, I do.

Q Was it Miss Thomas or not? A It was not Miss Thomas.

Q It was not Miss Thomas? A Yes sir.

BY MR. GREENTHAL:
Q You don't know whether it was Miss Thomas or any other woman? A No sir.

Q You don't remember who it was? A No sir.
Q Who suggested that you should go up to the District Attorney's office? A Mr. Wallace asked me to come up with him.

Q You went up there with the detective? A Mr. Wallace, Mr. Cooper and Mr. Brine.

Q Who went? A That is all and Mr. Levy came in afterwards.

MR. GREENTHAL: That is all.

MR. WALLACE: In response to the question of Mr. Greenthal the issue is again confused, your Honor.

BY THE COURT:

Q Is you sit there are possible to say whether Miss Thomas was the woman who went up on the elevator with you? A No sir, I am not.

Q When you say you are not, what do you mean by that? A I don't remember who it was that I took up.

BY MR. WELLON:

Q You know Miss Thomas quite well? A Yes sir, I do.
Q Was it Miss Thomas or not? A It was not Alice Thomas.

Q It was not Miss Thomas? A Yes sir.

Q It was some other girl, it was not Miss Thomas?
A No sir, it was not Miss Thomas.

Q You are sure it was not Miss Thomas? A Yes sir.

Q Because you know Miss Thomas?

Objected to and objection sustained.

Q Why did you say it was Miss Thomas when you were on the stand before?

Objected to and objection sustained.

MR. WALLACE: This young man having apparently accidentally made a mistake I want to give him a chance to correct it and give his explanation.

MR. GREENTHAL: I object to that remark, that is naturally to say in front of these jurors.

THE COURT: I think I will let it go at that. He does not want to know why.

MR. WALLACE: That is all.

MRS. MARGARET BULLIVAN, recalled on behalf of the People, testified as follows:

BY MR. WALLACE:

Q How long did you live, Mrs. Sullivan, at 910 Columbus Avenue? A Well, I don't know just how long we lived there.

Q How long did you live there?

MR. GREENTHAL: Objected to. We have been over that. It is not relevant.

THE COURT: Objection sustained.

Q Under what name ever you knew at 910 Columbus Avenue?

MR. GREENTHAL: Objected to, no foundation laid for it.

THE COURT: Objection sustained.

Q What was your real name when you lived at 910 Columbus Avenue? A Thomas.

Q Your real name was Thomas? A Thomas.

Q Isn't it a fact your name is Gallagher? A Yes.

Q Then your real name is not Thomas? A No.

Q What is your real name, or what was your real name at this time? A My real name was Gallagher.

Q Why did you say Thomas? A Well, that was just a stage name I had, and I was known by that name and I thought there was no reason why I should not give the name of Thomas I was married under my real name, Gallagher.

Q How long were you engaged to the defendant?

Objected to and objection sustained.

DR. HENRY L. CONNELL, of 180 West 39 Street,

a witness called on behalf of the Defendant, being duly sworn, testified as follows:

DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. GREENTHAL:

Q What is your occupation or profession, Doctor? A Physician.

Q For how long a time are you engaged in that profession? A Since 1909, 28 years.

Q Where is your office? A 180 West 39 Street.

Q Where was your office in April or May, 1917? A The same place.

Q Do you know the defendant, Patrick Sullivan? A Very well.

Q How long have you known him? A Four or five years.

Q Do you know him socially aside a business way? A To a sir.

Q Do you remember receiving a telephone communication from Sullivan in or about the latter part of April or May of last year? A Yes, which one do you want - to go to some place?

Q Regarding the bringing the girl to your office. A Yes sir.

Q Did you make an arrangement with Sullivan that he was to bring the girl to your office for examination? A Yes sir.

Q And do you remember what day it was? A No.

Q Did you make an appointment? A No, he was to be there by six. He had an appointment to meet her around six. I told him I would wait for him until as got there.

Q How long did you wait? A Until seven o'clock.

Q Did Mr. Sullivan or the girl appear? A No sir.

Q Did you render your bill to Sullivan? A I have not yet.

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

Q Where is your office? A 180 West 39 Street.
Q Where was your office in April or May, 1917? A The same place.
Q Do you know the defendant, Patrick Sullivan? A Very well.
Q How long have you known him? A Three or four years.
Q Do you know him socially aside a business way? A Yes sir.
Q Do you remember receiving a telephone communication from Sullivan in or about the latter part of April or May part of May? A Yes, which one do you mean - to go to some place?
Q Regarding the bringing the girl to your office. A Yes sir.
Q Did you make an arrangement with Sullivan that he was to bring the girl to your office for examination? A Yes sir.
Q And do you remember what day it was? A No.
Q Did you make an appointment? A "He was to be there by six. He had an appointment to meet her around six. I told him I would wait for him until he got there."
Q How long did you wait? A Until seven o'clock.
Q Did Mr. Sullivan or the girl appear? A No sir.
Q Did you render your bill to Sullivan? A I have not yet.

CASE #2323

Q Did you give him a bill? A Yes.
Q How much was it? A \$5.
Q During the three or four year that you have known Sullivan how often have you seen him or been in his company? A At times every day, and very frequently at all times.
Q Are you acquainted with people that know Mr. Sullivan? A Yes sir.
Q Do you know his reputation for morality? A Yes sir.
Q Is it good or bad? A Good.
Q Did you ever hear anything said against Mr. Sullivan regarding his character? A I never have.
Q As a quiet and peaceable man? A I never have.
MR. GREENEHAL: That is all.
CROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. WALLACE:
Q How many times have you treated Sullivan? A I suppose fifty or sixty times, at least.
Q Is he a pretty sick man? A Heart trouble, yes sir, nervous.
Q How old is he? A That I don't know.
Q Did you ever treat any young ladies for him? A No.
Q Did you ever treat any girl at 110 Street for him? A No sir.
Q Or in Manhattan Avenue? A No sir.
Q Or in Columbus Avenue? A No sir.
Q You are his regular doctor? A Yes sir.

CASE #2323

Q So far as you know he is all right? A Yes sir.
MR. WALLACE: That is all.
ALBERT FUCHMAN, of 48 West 179 Street, a witness called on behalf of the defendant, being sworn, testified as follows:
DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. GREENEHAL:
Q What is your business? A I am with the Universal Film Company.
Q Where is your place of business? A 1000 Broadway, New York.
Q Do you know the defendant, Patrick Sullivan? A I do.
Q Your firm was doing business with Patrick Sullivan? A Yes.
Q For how long a time? A Well, between a year and two.
Q You are still continuing to do business with him? A Yes.
Q How long do you know Sullivan personally? A A little over a year, I should say.
Q Do you know other people that know Sullivan? A Yes, I do.
Q Do you know his reputation for morality? A Yes, I do.
Q Is it good or bad? A Good.
Q Did you ever hear anything said against Sullivan's character? A Not to my knowledge.

CASE #2323

Q Never heard him? A Never.
MR. GREENEHAL: That is all.
CROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. WALLACE:
Q Did you ever hear or look any girl up to 110 Street? A I heard it lately.
Q Did you ever hear or look any girl up to 110 Street? A He is doing work for the Universal.
Q And you are in business connection with him? A Yes, I know him socially, too.
Q Did you ever call at his house? A Several times.
Q So far as you know he is all right? A As far as I know, yes.
MR. WALLACE: That is all.
MR. WALLACE: The People rest.
MR. GREENEHAL: The defendant rests.
MR. GREENEHAL: I ask your Honor at this time on all the evidence adduced on behalf of the prosecution and the defendant, that your Honor advise the jury to acquit this defendant.
THE COURT: Motion denied.
MR. GREENEHAL: Excuse me, if I may please.
MR. GREENEHAL comes up to the JURY.
MR. WALLACE comes up to the JURY.
*THE COURT: Gentlemen, you may retire and return
and find the defendant ready to resume his defense.*

Q Never at any time? A Never.

MR. GREENFIELD: That is all.

CROSS EXAMINATION BY MR. WALLACE:

Q Did you ever hear he took any girl up to his flat?
A I heard it lately.

Q How did you come in contact with Sullivan? A He
is doing work for the Universal.

Q Are you a business connection of his? A Yes,
I know him socially, too.

Q Did you ever call at his house? A Several times.

Q So far as you know he is all right? A As far as I
know, yes.

MR. WALLACE: That is all.

MR. WALLACE: The People rest.

MR. GREENFIELD: The defendant rests.

MR. GREENFIELD: I ask your honor at this time on all
the evidence adduced on behalf of the prosecution and the
defendant, that your honor advise the jury to acquit
this defendant.

THE COURT: Motion denied.

MR. GREENFIELD: Exception, if your honor please.
MR. GREENFIELD calls up to the Jury.

MR. WALLACE comes up to the Jury.

~~THE COURT charges the Jury, very fairly and frankly
and kindly, the defendant made up his mind in the courtroom~~

THE COURT'S CHARGE TO THE JURY.

THE COURT: The defendant Patrick Sullivan, gentleman
of the jury, is charged with the crime of rape in the sec-
ond degree, also with the crime of assault in the second
degree and also with the crime of abduction. In order
to simplify the issue presented to you, I have concluded to
withdraw from your consideration the counts charging the
crime of assault in the second degree and the count charging
abduction, and to submit this case to you under the
first count in the indictment, namely, that which charges
the defendant with the crime of rape in the second degree.
The other two counts are not withdrawn because of any belief
on the part of the Court that you might not properly con-
sider under them in the light of the evidence adduced up
on this trial, the question of the defendant's guilty of
those crimes. As stated, they are withdrawn only in order
that the issue in reality presented by the evidence may
be somewhat simplified in your consideration of the case
by leaving you to determine as the only question whether
or not the defendant is guilty of the crime of rape in the
second degree.

The law which defines that crime is couched in very

simple and plain language. Omitting certain words from
the definition not necessary to be considered, you are
told that a person who perpetrates an act of sexual inter-
course with a female not his wife under the age of 16
years under circumstances not amounting to rape in the
first degree is guilty of rape in the second degree.
Broadly speaking the crime of rape in the first degree
which is regarded as the graver crime from certain stand-
points is distinguished from the crime of rape in the
second degree in that in the crime of rape in the first
degree there is the element of force or violence. The
theory of the law is that a person may have sexual inter-
course with a woman over 16 years of age if she consents
to such intercourse being had, without subjecting himself
to criminality under the statute which defines the crime
of rape in its first degree, but that criminality where
the woman is under the age of 16 years it is criminal for
one who is not her husband to perpetrate an act of sexual
intercourse with such person, and criminal irrespec-
tive of whether such person offers resistance or is
willing that the act should be perpetrated. In other
words, the law is based upon the proposition that public
policy is against the perpetration of an act of sexual
intercourse by a man upon a woman under the age of 16
years who is not his wife, whether she is willing or not.

that it should be perpetrated. Recurring again, and
reading for the second time the words of the law which
define the crime of rape, you are told that it is the
law that a person who perpetrates an act of sexual inter-
course with a female not his wife under the age of 16
years under circumstances not amounting to rape in the
first degree is guilty of the crime of rape in the
second degree. It makes no difference whether
the person upon whom the act was perpetrated, that is to
say the female, at the time when it was perpetrated, was
a girl of chastity or not, impure and immoral, and the as-
suming that circumstances would have if testimony was
admitted upon it at a trial could be affecting the degree
of evidence which otherwise might attach to the statements
of such a girl as a witness in her own behalf. If
words, it is conceivable what juries might infer from
the one testifying to the commission of such an act was
an immoral girl, and had been an immoral girl prior to
the date referred to, that they would discredit her story,
that if they credited her story and the other elements
were established required by the law they would be bound
to return, if true to their oaths, a verdict of guilty.

In this case it is a matter of consequence that the
complaining witness on the date of April last was under
the age of 16 years, and beyond the question and the test-

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

that it should be perpetrated. According again, and
regarding the second time the words of the law which
state: "the wife of rape, you are told that it is the
law that a person who commits an act of sexual intercourse with a female not his wife under the age of 16
years under circumstances not amounting to the crime of
rape in the first degree is guilty of the crime of rape
in the second degree. It makes no difference whether
the person upon whom this act was perpetrated, that is to say
the female, at the time when it was perpetrated, was
a girl of chastity or was impure and immoral, and the only
bearing that circumstances would have ofendency will
depend upon it if a trial could be had before the jury
admitted upon it as a witness in her own behalf. In other
words, it is conceivable that a jury might conclude that
the one testifying in the prosecution of such an act was
an immoral girl and had been an immoral girl prior to the
date referred to. That they would discredit her story,
that if they received her story and the other elements
were established required by the law they would be bound
to return, at least in their minds, a verdict of guilty.

In conclusion it is a matter of considering that the
complainant witness in the case of April 29th was under the
age of 16 years, and beyond the question and the testi-

mony in that regard you have the right to judge of the
girl's age by her appearance as a witness on the stand.
It is not a matter of dispute that on April 29th last
the complainant witness was not the wife of the defendant.
and the time in this case is simply and solely this:
that the defendant on April 29th, perpetrated an act of sexual
intercourse upon the complainant witness, so that when you
return to deliberate, it is to that question that you
will address yourselves.

It is the law that an accusation for rape can be laid
upon the territory of the female defendant unsupported by
other evidence. If not so to say, you must have the testi-
mony of the complainant witness and to the effect that you
believe it, you say to yourselves that she has told you the
truth that this defendant did commit an act of sexual
intercourse upon her upon April 29th, 1927, you then ask
yourselves whether outside of and apart from her narration
there is corroborative evidence; that is to say, testi-
mony that supports what she has said.

It is the contention of the People. Now in this case
there is such corroborative evidence, and the People contend
in this respect in part at least, that such corroborative
evidence is found in an alleged statement that was
made by the defendant to the witness Hartley, in part
by the testimony of Mr. Miller, and in part by the testimony

of the case that the complainant witness was not over
the age of 16 years but was under the age of 18 years on
April 29th last, and to point to the evidence that on that
day she was not the wife of the defendant. That is, corrob-
orative evidence whether committing of acts of adultery
must at least be of such a character and quality
as tends to prove the truth of the accused by connecting
him with the crime. The corroborative must extend to
every material fact essential to constitute the crime.

A good deal of testimony we received in this case
refuted on behalf of the defendant bearing on the alleged
hostility of the wife of the witness Hartley. That testimony
is only to be considered in connection with the prosecu-
tion as to what modulus, that is to say, what belief you
will attach to the evidence of Hartley.

This is a critical section. The defendant is in a criminal
action he presumed to be innocent until the contrary is
proved, and in view of a reasonable doubt as to whether
this guilt is satisfactorily shown he is entitled to an
acquittal.

The burden of proof is upon the prosecution. That
burden requires that before you can lawfully find the
defendant guilty you must be satisfied from the evidence
beyond any reasonable doubt of his guilt. But every
doubt is a reasonable doubt. It is only a reasonable

doubt which warrants and induces a verdict of not guilty,
in the absence of an affirmative belief based upon the
evidence that a defendant is innocent and not guilty.
A reasonable doubt is a doubt that is created in reason-
able doubt that is excluded by reason. It is not a sole,
it is not a minor, it is not the notion of reasonable
suspicion. If you believe the defendant to be innocent
you will acquit him. If you believe a reasonable doubt
existing in your mind will acquit him, if if as the
people you have a reasonable doubt that he is guilty
of the crime of rape in the second degree as charged in
this indictment you will find the guilty of the crime of
rape in the second degree.

You are the exclusive judges of the facts there was
the defendant at what time on Friday morning April
29th last, and thereafter until the following Sunday morning
at about half past nine in front of the garage
on West Street, a place for which he used to have been em-
ployed by the complainant set her propertor 808 to have
a talk with the witness Hartley at those premises at about
that hour, and did he advise that talk was a little late
take the witness alone diligenty, who is the complainant,
from those premises to No. 39 Lexington Avenue, and did
he have at this time between when him and Sunday night
and Sunday morning penetrate an act of sexual intercourse

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

CASE #2323

994
doubt which warrants and requires a verdict of not guilty, in the absence of an affirmative belief based upon the evidence that a defendant is innocent and not guilty, a reasonable doubt is a doubt that is founded on reason, a doubt that is sustained by reason. It is not a whim, it is not a caprice, it is not the action of unreasonable sympathy. If you believe the defendant to be innocent you will acquit him. If you entertain a reasonable doubt regarding his guilt you will acquit him, but if on the evidence you have no reasonable doubt that he is guilty of the crime of rape in the second degree as charged in this indictment you will find him guilty of the crime of rape in the second degree.

You are the exclusive judges of the facts, where was the defendant at about 10 o'clock on Sunday evening, April 26th last, and thereafter until the following Monday morning? Was he at about half past nine in front of the premises on 43rd Street, a room in which he said to have been occupied by the complainant and her companion; did he have a talk with the witness Gladys at those premises at about that hour, and did he after that talk and a little later take the witness Alice McCleary, who is the complainant, from those premises to No. 10 Manhattan Avenue, and was he there at some time between that hour on Sunday night and Monday morning perpetrate an act of sexual intercourse

CASE #2323

995
upon the complaining witness in that apartment? Or was this defendant at about the hour first named in a room occupied by the witness Smith and his wife, and did he thereafter go from that room to the apartment house where he, the defendant, lived accompanied by the witness who afterwards became the defendant's wife? In other words, to recur to the initial question, did the defendant during the night of April 26th last in the apartment at No. 10 Manhattan Avenue perpetrate an act of sexual intercourse upon the complaining witness Alice McCleary? Certain witnesses have testified that that they were acquainted with the defendant, that they knew his reputation for morality, and that that reputation was good. That is spoken of sometimes, - that kind of evidence, - as character evidence. The Court of Appeals has held that in certain cases evidence of good character may create a reasonable doubt where but for the introduction of such evidence no doubt would exist in the minds of the jurors. That statement does not mean that jurors are required to doubt the guilt of a defendant because of the introduction of testimony of that kind. Despite the introduction of testimony of that kind a jury may be satisfied beyond a reasonable doubt of the defendant's guilt. What the Court of Appeals means is that in determining the question of the defendant's guilt, evidence

CASE #2323

996
of that kind is to be considered and is to be given such weight, if any, as is in the opinion of the jury. In the light of all the evidence in the case, it is entitled to. Now you may retire.

Jury retire and return and render a verdict finding the defendant guilty of rape in the second degree.

The defendant reserves all rights to make any motions until June 26th, to which date the defendant is remanded for sentence.

CASE #2323

2324

CASE